



## Final Revision

## اهم الكلمات

sailor	بحار
aquarium	متحف مائي
beach	شاطئ
Bowling alley	صالة البولينج
stadium	ستاد
funfair	ملاهي
planetarium	قبة سماوية
sink	يفرق
terrible	فظيع - رهيب
jungle	ادغال
cave	كهف
coconut	جوز الهند
alone	بمفرده
bridge	كوبري
the countryside	الريف
world	عالم
desert road	طريق صحراوي
ground	ارض
country	دولة
city	مدينة
pyramid	هرم
tower	برج
tunnel	نفق
building	مبنى
city centre	وسط المدينة
lake	بحيرة
capital	عاصمة
mount	جبل
temple	معبد
market	سوق
fountain	نافورة
column	عمود
Rosetta stone	حجر رشيد
treasure	كنز
display	عرض
suspension	معلق
entrance	مدخل
traffic	مرور
hypostyle	الأعمدة
empty	فارغ
challenge	تحدي
diving	الغوص
kayaking	التجديف
mountain	ركوب الدراجات
biking	الجبليّة
rock climbing	تسلق الصخور
sailing	الايبحار
trekking	الارتحال
windsurfing	ركوب الأمواج
zip lining	الانزلاق بالعجل
protect	يحمي
tent	خيمة
space	فضاء
warm	دافئ
cool	بارد
earthquake	زلزال
cushion	مخدة
driverless	سيارة بدون سائق
drone	طائرة بدون طيار

igloo	بيت ثلج
robot	انسان آلي
roof	سقف
rocket	صاروخ
solar panel	لوح شمسي
Wind turbine	توربين رياح
yurt	خيمة
possessions	ممتلكات
teaspoon	ملعقة شاي
electricity	كهرباء
driverless car	سيارة بدون سائق
drone	طائرة بدون طيار
turtle	سلحفاة
whale	حوت
octopus	أخطبوط
shark	سمكة قرش
jellyfish	قنديل البحر
tail	ذيل
fisherman	صياد
coral	مرجان
ground	ارض
soil	تربة
hole	فتحة / حفرة
cover	يغطي
seed	بذرة
throw away	يرمي
a dentist	طبيب اسنان
businessman	رجل اعمال
businesswoman	سيدة اعمال
an architect	مهندس معماري
photographer	مصور
a doctor	طبيب
an engineer	مهندس
an accountant	محاسب
earn	يكسب
jewellery	مجوهرات
adult	بالغ
workshop	ورشة
skill	مهارة
culture	ثقافة
pottery	فخار

## اهم التعبيرات

ride on a big wheel	يركب عجلة الملاهي
write a diary / songs	يكتب يوميات / أغاني
live on an island	يعيش على جزيرة
frightened of	خائف من
play the piano	يعزف على البيانو
aged five	عمره خمس سنوات
interview with	مقابلة شخصية مع
share with	يشارك مع
find out	يكشف
The world's widest bridge	اعرض جسر في العالم

look after	يعتني بـ
do a quiz	يحل اختبار قصير
on display	معروض
proud of	نفور بـ
reason for	سبب لـ
make notes	يدون ملاحظات
I'd rather + مصدر	أفضل
stay with	يقيم مع
make a mistake	يرتكب خطأ
on holiday	في أجازة
I'd like / prefer to	أريد أن / أفضل أن
look forward to + (v+ing)	يتطلع إلى
Work on a project	يعمل في مشروع
take off	يحلح
die from	يموت بسبب
angry with	غاضب من
find out	يكشف
do voluntary work	يقوم بعمل تطوعي
go diving = go for a dive	يذهب للغطس

## اهم الملاحظات اللغوية

other + اسم جمع	أخر
another + اسم مفرد	مفرد اسم
I'd rather + المصدر	المصدر
I'd rather drink juice	يمكن استخدام الفعلين go / try مع الرياضات التي تنتهي بـ ing
Go windsurfing - rock climbing	الاعداد الترتيبية
The First - Second - Third	صنع في مكان أو سنة
Made in	مصنوع من (المادة الخام تتغير في الشكل)
Made from	مصنوع من (المادة الخام لم تتغير)
Made of	للسؤال عن مما يصنع الشيء و مكان صناعته
What is مفرد made of ?	What are جمع made of
make + مفعول	يجعل
It makes the heart beat faster	يساعد
help + مفعول + to + مصدر	يساعد
Exercise helps you to think clearly.	يقضي
spend + مفعول + v- ing	I spent an hour reading a story.
(love - like - enjoy + (V.ing	

### أهم القواعد

#### Although

بالرغم من

Although he plays well , he loses the match.

#### Because

لان

He gets high marks because he is clever

### الماضي البسيط

التصريف الثاني للفعل

didn't+ inf

النفي :

Did +inf?

السؤال

مش تنسى لو مفيش فعل في المصدر هنجيب was - were

الكلمات الدالة

Yesterday – ago – last – once – in 2015

### مقارنة الصفات

مقارنة بين اثنين	صيغة التفضيل
(صفة + er) + than	(the + صفة) + est
taller than	the tallest

مقارنة بين اثنين	صيغة التفضيل
more than	the most
less than	the least
more famous than	the most famous
less	the least

إذا تساوى الاثنين في المقارنة (في الصفة القصيرة)

نستخدم as صفة as

### صفات شاذة

الصفة	مقارنة بين اثنين	صيغة التفضيل
good	better than	the best
bad	worse than	the worst

للسؤال عن التفضيل

er

Which is اسم or ... more صفة less صفة

Which subject is easier Arabic or English

### المضارع المستمر

I am

He / she .. is v.ing

We / you / are

الكلمات الدالة

Look Listen at present at the moment now

يأتي مع الترتيبات arrange - prepare

### المستقبل القريب

I am going to  
He / she .. is  
We / you / are

الكلمات الدالة

يأتي مع نية - خطة - أفعال على وشك الحدوث

Plan – intend – intention – decide – decision

### المستقبل البسيط

will + مصدر

الاعمار تؤول بدون قرار سريع الطلب و  
العرض دليل

### قاعدة if

#### The Zero conditional

If / When مضارع بسيط , مضارع بسيط  
If you heat water , it boils.

#### The 1<sup>st</sup> conditional

If / When مضارع بسيط , will / should  
If you brush your teeth,they will stay strong

### النصيحة الإلزام

must	يجب أن	mustn't	يجب ألا
should	ينبغي أن	Shouldn't	ينبغي ألا

### ضمائر الوصل

( who ) يأتي قبلها عاقل  
Mr Zaki ,who lives next door. is a scientist .

( which ) يأتي قبلها غير عاقل  
This is the car which I bought.

### السؤال المذيل

إذا كانت الجملة مثبتة فالسؤال المزيل منفي

- It is very easy , isn't it ?
- She was waiting , wasn't she ?

إذا كانت الجملة منفية فالسؤال مثبت

- She isn't a doctor , is she ?
- The car wasn't expensive , was it ?

إذا لم يوجد لا فعل مساعد ولا ناقص نستخدم

- They play football , don't they ?
- He goes to school, doesn't he ?
- They wrote the lesson, didn't they ?  
حالة شاذة I'm late , aren't I ?

### المضارع البسيط

التصريف الاول للفعل

doesn't – don't + inf : النفي

Does – Do +inf? السؤال

مش تنسى لو مفيش فعل في المصدر هنجيب  
am – is – are

الكلمات الدالة

always - usually - often –  
sometimes - never

ملحوظة هامة:

تستخدم ظروف التكرار قبل الفعل الأساسي وبعد  
verb to be )

They always get up early.  
My brother is never late

### Subject

ضمائر الفاعل

### Reflexive

ضمائر منعكسة

I	myself بنفسى
he	himself بنفسه
she	herself بنفسها
it	itself بنفسه/بنفسها
you	yourself بنفسك
we	yourselves بأنفسكم
they	ourselves بأنفسنا
	themselves بأنفسهم

### أهم الحوارات

خلى بالك من هذه التعبيرات في المحادثات

- 1- It was OK/great/fantastic/terrible!
- 2- What kind of a person
- 3- What type of
- 4- How was your weekend/birthday/ last maths lesson?
- 5- What type of music do you like?

### السؤال عن الرأي

- What do you think of + الموضوع / ..... الشيء
- What's your opinion about الموضوع / ..... الشيء

### الرد على الرأي

- In my opinion,.....
- I think .....

### ASKING FOR INSTRUCTIONS

What should I do to + مصدر ؟  
What should I do to plant a tree.

shall we+ inf ...?	Good idea!
We could .....	I don't know.
Let's + ... مصدر	I'm not sure.
Why don't we ...?	That sounds + صفة
How/ What about + (v+ing)?	I'd rather + مصدر

### كيف تتعامل مع سؤال المحادثة

أولاً : السؤال بفعل مساعد أو ناقص (هل)

؟ فعل رئيسي	فاعل	فعل مساعد
Is	Sama	pretty?
Are	they	happy?
Did	he	play tennis ?
Does	she	speak English ?

ثانياً : السؤال بإداة استفهام

فعل رئيسي (مكمالات)	فاعل	فعل مساعد	أداة
go ...?	you	did	How
live ?	Ahmed	did	Where

### أهم أدوات الاستفهام

كلمة الاستفهام	معناها
Where	أين
When / What time	متى
what	ما - ماذا
Why	لماذا
Who	من
Whose	ملك من / لمن
Which	أي
How	كيف
How many	كم عدد
How much	ما ثمن / ما كمية
How old	كم عمر
How high	كم ارتفاع
How tall	كم طول (الشخص)
How wide	كم عرض
How long	كم طول المسافة / ما طول المدة
How far	ما بعد المسافة
How often	كم مرة
How heavy / what weight	ما وزن
How fast	السرعة

### أهم الاسئلة

What's your name? =	ما اسمك؟
How old are you? =	كم عمرك؟
How are you? =	كيف حالك؟
Where are you from? =	من أين أنت؟ \ ما بلدك؟
What's your job? =	ما وظيفتك؟
What's your address? =	ما عنوانك؟
What's your nationality? =	ما جنسيتك؟



When is your birthday? =

متى عيد ميلادك؟

What's your hobby? =

ما هوايتك؟

What are your interests? =

ما هي اهتماماتك؟

What's your favourite subject?

ما هي مادتك المفضلة؟

What is your favourite color?

ما لونك المفضل؟

Who's your favorite actor?

من هو ممثلك المفضل؟

How much is this jacket?

كم ثمن هذا الجاكت؟

How much are your shoes? =

كم ثمن حذاءك؟

What size is your suit? =

ما مقاس بذلتك؟

What size are your socks?

ما مقاس جواربك؟

Whose glasses are they? =

نظارة من هذه؟

Whose pen is it? =

قلم من هذا؟

What's the weather like? =

ما حالة الطقس؟

Where is my seat, please?

أين مقعدي من فضلك؟

How much is the ticket, please?

كم ثمن التذكرة من فضلك؟

What is your telephone

number? ما رقم تليفونك؟

What's your email address?

ما حسابك الالكتروني؟

What time is it? = What's the

time? كم الساعة؟

What colour is .....

مالون (شيء مفرد أو غير معدود)

What colour are ...

ما لون (للسؤال عن الجمع)

### أهم الموضوعات

#### /1. My last weekend

نهاية الاسبوع

Last weekend, I went to the funfair. I went with my family. We went there by car. My father bought us tickets. There were a lot of interesting games. I rode on the big wheel. I felt afraid, but it was fun. My brother went on a ride. He was really happy. My little sister swam in a small plastic swimming pool. My father and mother went for a walk. We all had a wonderful time. We decided to go there again very soon. We went back home late at night. It was fun.

#### /2. A Story you liked

قصة تحبها

Last week, I read a story called Robinson Crusoe. It was written by Denial Defoe. It was an adventure story. Crusoe was a sailor. His ship sank because there was a terrible storm. Crusoe swam to the nearest island. He found himself alone on the island. He had to eat a dead fish. He looked for a warm place to sleep in. In the end, he found a cave. Crusoe found a coconut on the beach. It was delicious. It was a very interesting story. I enjoyed reading it very much.

#### /3. A terrible day

يوم سي

Yesterday was Sunday. I had a terrible day. I got up at seven thirty in the morning. I got dressed and packed my school bag. I missed the school bus because I was late. I took a taxi to school. I arrived at school very late. My teacher was very angry with me. He asked me for my homework, but I forgot my notebook. I felt really sad. I went back home at three o'clock. My little brother had a fever. We took him to the hospital • and finally got better. I was worried about him. When we went back home, it was night and couldn't do my homework. What a terrible day!

#### /4. The cairo tower

برج القاهرة

You can Visit some of these Egypt has many amazing places in Cairo like the Cairo Tower and the Egyptian Museum. The Cairo Tower is one of the most famous buildings in Egypt. It took five years to build. It opened in 1961. It is 187 metres tall and stands next to the Nile. There is a restaurant at the top. It moves, so you can see all of the city below. There are 24 windows on each floor of the building. If you want to climb to the top, there are 2,500 stairs! At night , the colours on the tower change. It is a wonderful building.

#### /5. The Tahya Masr bridge

كوبرى تحيا مصر

Egypt is a great country. It has lots of great achievements. We should be proud of that. One of the newest and greatest achievements is the Tahya Masr Bridge. It's the world's widest suspension bridge. It's a great project. More than 4,000 people



helped to build it. They started building it in 2014. It opened in May 2019. It is 67.36 metres wide. It is 540 metres long. It crosses the Nile's Warraq Island. Many people enjoy walking across the glass floor of the bridge. The Tahya Misr Bridge is the greatest project in Egypt.

## /6. Historical places in Egypt

اماكن تاريخية بمصر

Egypt has a lot of historical places which tourists like to visit. These places are in many cities like Cairo, Giza, Aswan and Luxor. The Egyptian Museum has a lot of historical objects. They are the most valuable treasures. The Grand Egyptian Museum welcomed One of the most beautiful parts of the .its first visitors in 2019 with its big plants and statues. There are museum is the entrance the Kings in Luxor, the Karnak other places like the Valley of Temple and the Habu Temple.

## /7. My plan for tomorrow

خطتي لغدا

We should all plan for our future. This is my plan for tomorrow. Tomorrow will be a busy day with lots of things to do. Firstly, I'm going to get up at six as usual. Then, I'm going to have my breakfast before I go to school. I am going to meet my friends before lessons start. I usually go home at one o'clock. When I get home , my father is going to take us to Sinai. I'm going to go diving there. My sister would like to try kayaking. My brother is going to go rock climbing. I hope it will be a wonderful trip.

## 8. My adventure sport

رياضة المغامرة

I like adventure sports. There are lots of adventure sports like rock climbing, windsurfing and zip lining. I like mountain biking. I liked it many years ago when my father bought me my first bike. Today, I am going to go mountain biking with my friend. So, I get dressed and phone my best friend. He is the person who I go mountain biking with. We go to a place that is a forest with

mountains. After my friend arrives at my house we make sure that all of the equipment is safe on the bike. With water bottles filled ar1d bikes ready to go, we are off. It makes us feel happy.

## /9. Homes in ancient Egypt

المنازل فى مصر القديمة

The ancient Egyptians lived thousands of years ago. They were clever and invented a lot of things. Their homes were really traditional. The walls of the houses were made of bricks. They were very strong. The doors were made of wood. There weren't any bedrooms. They slept on the roof of their houses because the weather was very hot at night. There was a kitchen in each home. They used to make delicious food. They ate broad beans for breakfast. They painted their homes in white and the doors in red. They were really great.

## /10. My prediction for the future

تنبؤى للمستقبل

We use modern technology more and more in our daily life. In the future, I think everything will depend on computers. We will have tiny computers in our clothes to keep us warm or to make us cool. At school, I think computers will be our teachers, but we should always have teachers. I think we won't live in crowded cities, we will live on other planets. In the future, we will have small electric cars. They will be easy to drive in traffic. These cars won't use petrol. They will be better for the environment. They will use electricity They will be very fast.

## /11. The environment

البيئة

It's important to live a healthy life. The environment is the place where we all live. We must keep it clean to be healthy. When plastic stays in the environment, there is a big problem. Some of the plastic is about 100 years old! Every year, many sea animals die from plastic. We must try to use other materials like paper and

glass. We must use our shopping bags more than once. We mustn't throw them away. We mustn't stop trying to help our planet. We must keep our planet clean. We must save it!

## /12. How to make something from recycled plastic

اعادة التصنيع

Materials have many different uses. Recycling materials is very important for us. We must find a new use for old plastic. We can make pots to feed birds from old bottles. We can make kitchen containers. We can make plastic pencil cases, too. There are many good ideas for recycling plastic. We mustn't throw it away. A lot of animals and birds die from poisonous plastic in the sea and on land. We mustn't stop trying to use old materials because this is very useful for us.

## /13. My dream job

وظيفتى فى المستقبل

My name's Tarek. I'm twelve years old. When I grow up, I'd in a big school in like to be a teacher like my father. He works Although person who teaches students. Benha. A teacher is a is tiring, it's very interesting. It helps our country to teaching be great. A teacher helps students to achieve their dreams and get the job they dream of. I like it because I want to help students to learn new things. It is an interesting job.

## 14. My future plans

خططى فى المستقبل

My name's Samir. I'm twelve years old. I'm a student at a preparatory school in Giza. I always think about my future and make plans for it. When I leave school, I'd like to join the university. When t go to university, I want to study medicine. I'd like to get a good job in the future. I'd like to have my own clinic and help the poor. When I get married, I'm going to have two children, a boy and a girl. I'll look after them. In five years' time,' think I'll learn to drive a car. I'm going to have a modern car. I hope I'll achieve my dreams



My name's ..... I'm thirteen years old. My daily routine is the same every day. I like getting up early, so I always get up at 6 in the morning. My mum always makes my breakfast. I always help her make it. Then I have a shower and put on my school uniform. I always go to school by bus with my friends Ali and Ahmed. Sometimes we listen to music. My parents work at the nearby hospital. They get home late, so I often help to make dinner. In the evening, I do my homework, read on the sofa, watch TV and text my friends. I always go to bed at 9.

## What you do at the weekend

### نهاية الاسبوع

Hi, I'm ..... I'm a prep-school student. I'm twelve years old. I live with my mum and dad in a small flat in Minya. At the weekend, I'm usually quite lazy. I usually spend a nice time with my family. My parents and I go and visit my grandparents at their house. We usually have a big dinner with them and we sometimes stay at their house until it is late. Their house is bigger than our flat. On Saturday morning, I often stay in bed and then I have a late breakfast with grandmother - she's a fantastic cook! In the afternoon, I do my homework.

## "A trip you made"

### رحلة عملتها

Last summer, I went on a trip to London with my school. We went there by plane. My favourite place was Windsor Castle. We went there by train. We walked around the castle. My favourite activity was a ride on the London Eye. I was there for two weeks. This trip helped me to speak English all the time. It was really a nice and useful trip. I hope to go there once more.



## "Your favourite sport"

### رياضتي المفضلة

My favourite sport is football. I play football with my friends at school. I play football five times a week in the club. My favourite football team is Real Madrid. I watch football matches on TV. I enjoy watching them. Playing with a team teaches me to help my friends any time. I learn that scoring a goal is not easy. I must pass the ball to my friends and my friends must pass the ball to me to reach the goal. After winning, you can't say "I" but you say "we"

## What you and your family usually do in the holidays

To : hanyss@yahoo.com

From : naderpost@gmail.com

Subject: "What I and my family usually do in the holidays"

Dear Hany,

I'm very happy to send you this e-mail . How are you ? I want to tell you about what I and my family usually do in the holidays. We don't usually have a routine in the holidays. I get up at 11. My mum is a housewife. I always help her make breakfast. My brothers help, too. My dad is a dentist. He usually takes us to a nearby park .We always play and have fun when we go there. We have lunch and take a lot of selfies there. We go home at about four o'clock. In the evenings, I often listen to music. My dad and I sometimes play chess. My brothers always watch TV and my mum usually reads. I look forward to

seeing you soon.

Best wishes

Yours,

Nader

With

Mr. Ahmed Farouk

You are a superhero



## تمارين على اهم المحادثات

Salma : Hello , Basma

Basma : Hello , Salma.

Salma : When were you born ?

Basma : I was (1) ..... in 2001.

Salma : When did you (2)

..... school?

Basma : I started school ..... 2007 .

Salma : (4)..... you learn to ride a bike ?

Basma : Yes , I did

Salma : When?

Basma : (5)..... year .

Eman : Hello , Ghada .How are you ?

Ghada : I'm fine, Eman. What about you ?

Eman : I'm fine ,too ,(1)

.....reading stories ?

Ghada : Yes, I do

Eman : What story did you(2)

..... ?

Ghada : I read the Old Man and the(3)..... .

Eman : What's it a bout ?

Ghada : It's about a

(4).....who caught a big fish .

Eman : Did you enjoy it ?

Ghada : Yes, I (5).....

Fatma : (1) What ..... did you have yesterday ?

Zeina : ( 2 ) I..... Arabic, English and maths.

Fatma : Which lesson did you like best ?

Zeina : ( 3 ) I ..... English.

Fatma : Why ?

Zeina : Because the teacher is ( 5 )

Sarah : When are you going shopping, Roquia?

Roquia : I am(1)..... shopping next Sunday.

Sarah :(2).....will you go with?

Roquia : My mum, Mona.

Sarah : (3)..... do you usually go shopping ?

Roquia : (4)..... taxi.

Sarah : (5)..... do you usually buy ?

Roquia : Meat , fruit and vegetables.

## Final Revision Prep one

### Complete the following dialogue :

1-“Ashraf is telling Ayman about his visit to the future”

**Ayman:** What did you do last weekend ?

**Ashraf:** (1)..... .

**Ayman :** The funfair !That’s fantastic.

**Ashraf :** (2)..... ?

**Ayman:** I loved the big wheel most .

**Ashraf:** (3)..... ?

**Ayman:** The ticket costs 20 pounds .

**Ashraf:** (4) .....! What food did you eat there ?

**Ayman:**... (5) I..... .

**Ashraf :** That’s my favourite food !

2-“Ahmed and Ali are talking about music”.

**Ahmed :** Do you like music Ali ?

**Ali :** (1)..... .

**Ahmed:** (2)..... ?

**Ali :** I like pop music .

**Ahmed :** (3)..... ?

**Ali :** Yes, I can play musical instruments.

**Ahmed :** What instrument do you like to play ?

**Ali :** (4)..... .

**Ahmed :** Who taught you how to play the piano ?

**Ali :** (5)..... .

3-“Mona is asking Dina about her favourite hobby” .

**Mona :** What’s your favourite hobby ?

**Dina :** (1)..... .

**Mona :** Do you like classical music ?

**Dina :** ... (2)..... .

**Mona:** ... (3)..... ?

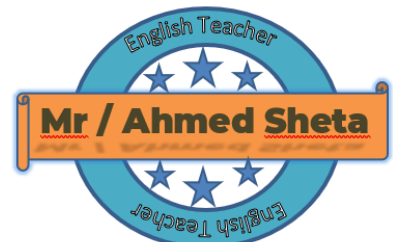
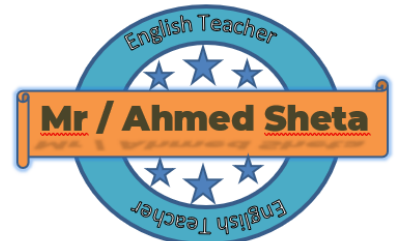
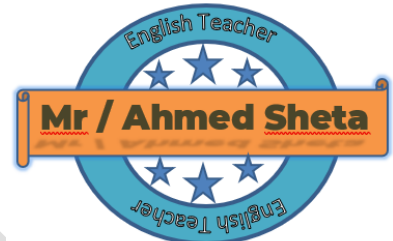
**Dina :** Yes, I play in the school band .

**Mona :** ... (4)..... ?

**Dina :** No, I don’t practice it at home .

**Mona :** When did you start playing it ?

**Dina :** ... (5)..... .





4-“Roqia is telling about her terrible weekend” .

Rodina: Hi, Roqia . How was your weekend ?

Roqia :(1).....

Rodina:(2)...why...?

Roqia :My little brother was very sick .

Rodina:(3)..... ?

Roqia :He is getting well now.

Rodina: Did you see a doctor ?

Roqia :(4) .....

Rodina:What did the doctor advise him ?

Roqia : (5) .....

5-

Salwa : Hi Doaa . How was your weekend ?

Doaa :It(1)..... !

Salwa :What (2)..... do last weekend ?

Doaa :I went to the fun fair with my cousin .We had a great time .

Salwa :(3)..... you go there ?

Doaa :At about 8 a.m .

Salwa : fantastic! How was the weather ?

Doaa :It was (4).....

Salwa :So, What was the best thing about the trip ?

Doaa :Well, I (5)..... on the big wheel .

6-

Aya :Hello , Asmaa .How are you ?

Asmaa :Hi, Aya . I'm (1).....

Aya : How was your last weekend ?

Asmaa : It was (2).....

Aya :Really !Where (3)..... ?

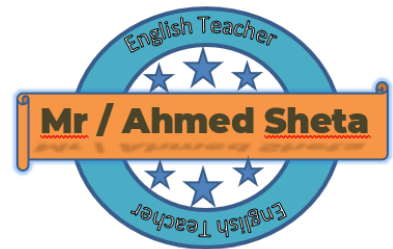
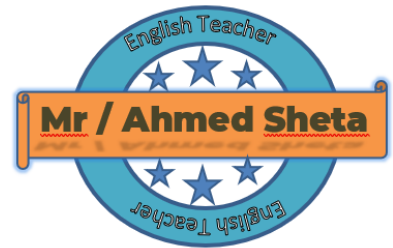
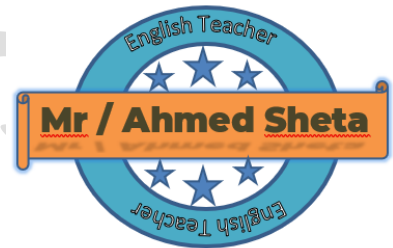
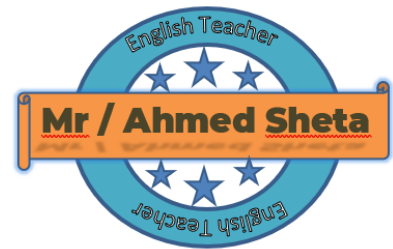
Asmaa :My father took us to a nice restaurant .

Aya :(4)..... the food ?

Asmaa :It was (5).....delicious .What about you ?

Aya : I stayed home .

Asmaa :Oh . How terrible !



7-

**Mazen** :Hello ,Ahmed .Where did you go last holiday ?

**Ahmed**: I visited the Cairo (1)..... . I learn much information about it ?

**Mazen** :Where (2)..... ?

**Ahmed**:The Cairo Tower is next to the Nile .

**Mazen** :(3)..... is it ?

**Ahmed**:I think it's about 187 metres tall.

**Mazen** :How old is it ?

**Ahmed**: It's more than fifty -nine years (4)..... .

**Mazen** :How many floors are there in the Cairo Tower ?

**Ahmed**:There (5)..... sixteen floors .There is a restaurant on the 14<sup>th</sup> floor .

8-

**Tourist** : Hello , Can you speak English ?

**Tamer** :Yes,(1)..... .Can I help you ?

**Tourist** : I want to know some information about some places .

**Tamer** :Sure .What would you like to know ?

**Tourist** :Where is the Cairo Tawer and (2)..... ?

**Tamer** :It's by the Nile .It's 187 m (3)..... .

**Tourist**:(4)..... is taller,The Great pyramids or Giza or the Cairo Tower?

**Tamer**: The Cairo Tower is (5)..... . The Great pyramids is about 147 m tall.

**Tourist** :When did the Cairo Tower Open ?

**Tamer** : I think it opened in 1916 .

9-

**Anas** : Welcome to Egypt .Is this your first visit to Egypt ?

**Tourist**: Thank you .Yes . And I'm very happy here .

**Anas** :(1)..... did you visit here ?

**Tourist**:I visited the pyramids and the Grand Egyptian (2)..... .

**Anas**: Wow ! Fantastic (3)..... will you stay in Egypt ?

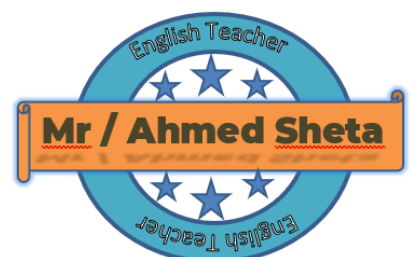
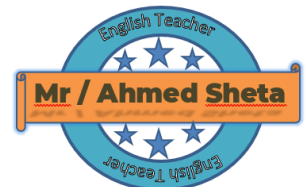
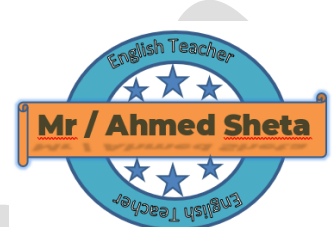
**tourist**:I 'll stay for two weeks .

**Anas** :(4)..... , sure .I'm going to visit Luxor .

**Tourist**: What places will you visit there ?

**Anas** :I 'll visit the Karnak (5)..... .

**Tourist** : Have a nice time in Egypt .





10-

**Tassneem:** Did you hear about school's plan to stop using mobiles at school ?

**Marwa :** Yes, I (1)..... .

**Tassneem:** What (2)..... think about it ?

**Marwa :** Well, I think that's better for us .

**Tassneem:**(3)..... you think so ?

**Marwa :** Because mobiles cause so much trouble in the class .

**Tassneem:** I agree . I think they're also bad for our health .

**Marwa :** Sure. I think they cause serious diseases .

**Tassneem:**I'm not(4) ..... .

**Marwa :** In my (5)..... ,We shouldn't use mobiles at school .

11- Omar and Ali are talking about famous places around the world .

**Omar:** Can I ask you some question ?

**Ali :**(1)..... .

**Omar:**(2)..... ?

**Ali :**The Great pyramids is 146 metres high .

**Omar :**.....(3)..... ?

**Ali :**About 37,500,000 people live in Tokyo .

**Omar :**What is the longest river in the world

**Ali :**(4)..... .

**Omar :**Good! I think you are very clever .

**Ali :**(5)..... .

12-Fadi and Helmy are talking about Tahya Masr Bridge .

**Fadi :** Where did you go last week?

**Helmy:**(1)..... .

**Fadi :**Where is Tahya Masr Bridge ?

**Helmy:** (2)..... .

**Fadi :**(3)..... ?

**Helmy:**No, it isn't old . It is new .

**Fadi :**(4)..... ?

**Helmy:** It opened in 2019.

**Fadi :**What's its floor made of ?

**Helmy:**(5)..... .



13-

**Lara** :I'm(1)..... To see a new film at Diana Cinema .

**Tamera**: Have you (2)..... yet?

**Lara** :No, I am going to get the tickets this afternoon .Would you like to come ?

**Tamera**:Oh, thank you , that would be nice .

**Lara** :Ok . I will get you a ticket ,too .

**Tamera**: Great (3)..... the film star?

**Lara** :At eight o'clock , but we (4)..... all going to meet at 7:15 .

**Tamera**: Ok, I will (5)..... you there .

**Lara** :That's fine .

14-

**Assem**: Hi, Hatem ,Would you like to do something with me this weekend ?

**Hatem**: Sure .What shall we do ?

**Assem**: I don't know. Do you have any ideas?

**Hatem**:(1)..... see a film ?

**Assem**: That's(2)..... great .Which film shall we see ?

**Hatem**:(3)..... "Spider -Man 3" .

**Assem**: I'd (4)..... not . I don't like that film .

**Hatem**:Well! Let's watch another one .

**Assem**:(5)..... seeing "Airplane? I hear it's quite a funny film .

**Hatem**:Ok .Let's see that .



15-

**Brother**: I'm bored ! What shall we do ?

**Sister** :(1)..... Play table tennis .

**Brother**: No, I am not good at table tennis .

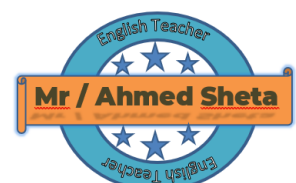
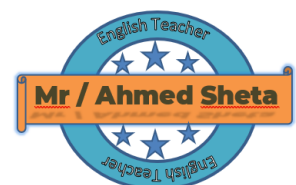
**Sister** :(2)..... watch TV?

**Brother**:Ok, good (3)..... Let's watch a James Bond film .

**Sister** : No, I don't (4)..... his film .

**Brother**:(5).....watch High School Musical 2 ?

**Sister** :Yes ! I love music .





16-

**Maher** : Hi , Mustafa ! Do you want to go out after work ?

**Mustafa**:(1)..... , why not ?What shall we do?

**Maher** : I don't know .What do you have in mind ?

**Mustafa**:(2)..... watching a movie ?

**Maher** :I'm not sure about that .How about eating at the new restaurant ?

**Mustafa**: That sound a (3)..... idea . I hear they have amazing dishes.

**Maher** :Me , too . someone told me it can be hard to get a tablet ,so(4)..... go out early.

**Mustafa** :Okay ,Fine .But If we can't get a tablet ,we're going to watch the movie .

**Maher** :That's good (5)..... meet in front of the restaurant ?

**Mustafa**: Sound good . I'll see you then .

17-

Salem and Ameer are talking about playing sports.

**Salem**: What shall we do tomorrow ?

**Ameer**:(1).....

**Salem**: Are you good at playing basketball .

**Ameer**:(2)..... .Do you like playing it ?

**Salem**:(3)..... , but I'm not tall enough.

**Ameer**: Don't worry . I'm not tall ,either. But I practice it a lot .

**Salem**:(4).....?

**Ameer**: I practice it at school or in the club .

**Salem**:(5).....?

**Ameer**: I practice it every day .

18-

**Kareem** is telling Amr about his journey .

**Amr**: I haven't seen you for ten days . Were you on a journey ?

**Kareem** :(1)..... . I went to Dahab .

**Amr**: Did you go alone ?

**Kareem** :(2)..... .

**Amr**:(3)..... ?

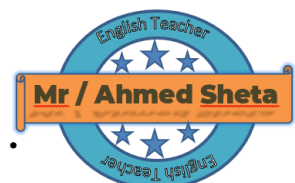
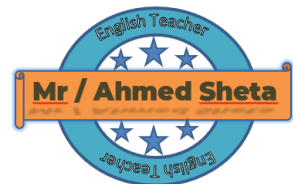
**Kareem** : I stayed there with my friends for a week .

**Amr**: Did you try rock climbing ?

**Kareem** (4)..... . because it was dangerous .

**Amr**:(5).....?

**Kareem** :I moved from one place to another on camel .



19-

**Wafaa:** I Like your new shoes .What are they made of ?

**Tasnen :**They made of (1).....leather..... .

**Wafaa:** I bought them last week .

**Tasneen (2).....Who bought** them for you ?

**Wafaa:**My (3)...Father..... .

**Tasneen :** (4).....Why..... ?

**Wafaa:** It was my birthday .

**Tasnen :**Great . Can you come with me to buy a pair for me ?

**Wafaa:**(5)...sure..... .



20-

**Habiba:** Hello , Basma

**Basma :**Hello ,Habiba .

**Habiba :**When were you born ?

**Basma :**I was born in (1)...2001..... .

**Habiba :**When did you (2) ...start school..... ?

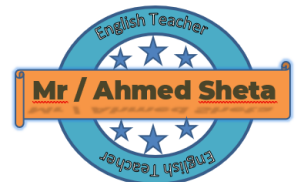
**Basma :** I started school .....in..... 2007 .

**Habiba:** ...(4)....Did you... learn to ride a bike ?

**Basma :**Yes , I did

**Habiba:**When?

**Basma:**(5)...last..... year .



21-

**Donia:** Hello , Ghada .How are you ?

**Ghada;**I'm fine, Donia. What about you ?

**Donia :**I'm fine ,too .(1)Do you like.....reading stories ?

**Ghada :**Yes, I do

**Donia :**What story did you read ?

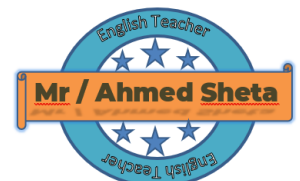
**Ghada :** I read the Old Man and the(3) ...Sea..... .

**Donia:**What's it a bout ?

**Ghada :**It's about a (4)..fisherman ..... who caught a big fish .

**Donia:** Did you enjoy it ?

**Ghada:**Yes, I (5).....did..... .





**Choose the correct answer from a, b , c or d**

- 1- A/AN .....Is the place where you can play or watch sports matches . **SB**  
 a- **canteen**                      b-**stadium**                      c-**museum**                      d-**aquarium**
- 2-A/AN ..... is a dining room in an office building or school . **SB**  
 a-**canteen**                      b-**stadium**                      c- **museum**                      d-**aquarium**
- 3-We learn a lot about the Earth and the moon at the ..... . **WB**  
 a-**bowling alley**                      b- **aquarium**                      c-**planetarium**                      d-**football stadium**
- 4-The bowling ..... is a building where you can go bowling . **WB**  
 a-**ball**                      b-**alley**                      c-**bowler**                      d-**bowl**
- 5-On Sunday , we went to the planetarium but it was ..... . **SB**  
 a-**closed**                      b-**opened**                      c-**moved**                      d-**arrived**
- 6-I had a/an ..... two weeks ago . My hair was so long . **SB**  
 a-**statue**                      b-**nervous**                      c-**haircut**                      d-**activity**
- 7-I loved the fish but I didn't see any whales at the ..... . **WB**  
 a-**bowling alley**                      b-**aquarium**                      c-**planetarium**                      d-**football stadium**
- 8-Let's go on the big wheel at the ..... this weekend ! **WB**  
 a-**aquarium**                      b-**museum**                      c-**planetarium**                      d-**funfair**
- 9-Samar , ..... thirteen , is in prep one this year .  
 a-**age**                      b-**aging**                      c-**aged**                      d-**ages**
- 10-I ..... shopping yesterday morning .I bought a lot of groceries .  
 a-**had**                      b- **took**                      c-**went**                      d-**gave**
- 11-Don't forget to write the date of our meeting in your ..... .  
 a-**book**                      b-**dairy**                      c-**date**                      d-**diary**
- 12-In the science museum , I saw a/an ..... about dolphins .  
 a-**exhibition**                      b-**decision**                      c-**match**                      d-**bowling**
- 13- All pupils wear ..... and black shoes .  
 a-**forms**                      b-**farms**                      c-**frames**                      d-**uniforms**
- 14-No one lives in the Arctic ..... .  
 a-**Tower**                      b-**town**                      c-**Area**                      d-**City**
- 15- There are very ..... at the Egyptian Museum .  
 a-**centres**                      b-**statues**                      c-**pyramids**                      d-**temples**

16-Toka was very ..... about her exams ,so she couldn't sleep .

**a-happy**                      **b-nervous**                      **c-pleased**                      **d-content**

17-I saw some fishermen and big boat at the .....

**a-playground**                      **b-peach**                      **c-beach**                      **d-funfair**

18-We like riding on the big ..... at the funfair .

**a-wall**                      **b-hall**                      **c-hole**                      **d-wheel**

19-I will go ..... with my dad soon .

**a-shops**                      **b-shopping**                      **c-to shop**                      **d-a shop**

20-The ..... In the sky are bright .

**a- places**                      **b-statues**                      **c-pools**                      **d-stars**

21-I was at school at 8 a.m today .What time did you arrive .....? **WB**

**a-now**                      **b-tomorrow**                      **c-yesterday**                      **d-ago**

22-Hany ..... Some new shoes last Saturday . **WB**

**a-buys**                      **b-buy**                      **c-is buying**                      **d-bought**

23-..... , our family moved to our new houses in Alexandria .**SB**

**a-Tomorrow**                      **b-Next week**                      **c-Yesterday**                      **d-Now**

24-It's January now It was December ..... month .**WB**

**a-ago**                      **b-next**                      **c-last**                      **d-in**

25-It's ten past ten .The ten o'clock bus left ten minutes ..... **WB**

**a-ago**                      **b-past**                      **c-to**                      **d-in**

26-On Sunday 8<sup>th</sup> May , our family .....to our new house in Alexandria.**SB**

**a- moved**                      **b-moving**                      **c-are moved**                      **d-were moving**

27-We ..... lunch together in the school canteen this morning . **SB**

**a-is having**                      **b-having**                      **c-had**                      **d-has**

28-It's Wednesday today ,so it was Tuesday ..... **WB**

**a-this morning**                      **b-last morning**                      **c-yesterday**                      **d-tomorrow**

29-How did you ..... when you started a new school ? **SB**

**a-feels**                      **b-felt**                      **c-feel**                      **d-feeling**

30 -My uncle ..... his car in 2002 .

**a- is buying**                      **b-buy**                      **c-buys**                      **d-bought**

31-Mr Ayman didn't ..... the office early yesterday .

**a- leaves**                      **b-leave**                      **c-left**                      **d-leaving**

32- ..... you ready for yesterday's exam ? B : sure .

a-Were                      b-Did                      c-Could                      d-Do

33-The balls are heavy at the ..... . WB

a- bowling alley              b-swimming pool              c-stadium              d-handball ground

34-When sometimes ..... , it goes down into water . WB

a-sinks                      b-floats                      c-swim                      d-dives

35-It ..... last night and I got wet . SB

a-ran                      b-rained                      c-trained                      d-gained

36-A/AN ..... is the person who asks questions during an interview .

a-customer                      b-interviewee                      c-interviewer                      d-waiter

37-I ..... a room with my brother .

a-divide                      b-spend                      c-share                      d-walk

38-I think he is clever .This is my ..... in .

a-sea                      b-river                      c-cave                      d-hill

42-Pop , rock and ..... are different forms of music .

a-jazz                      b-coconut                      c-ice cream                      d-peach

43-She likes to play ..... . It's her favourite instrument .

a- a piano                      b-the piano                      c-piano                      d-pianos

44-A ..... is someone who works on a boat or ship . WB

a-seller                      b-musician                      c-sailor                      d-dentist

45- ..... are large brown nuts that grow on palm tress . WB

a-Coconuts                      b-Melons                      c-Apple                      d-Cucumbers

46-I didn't like this story . I thought the writing was ..... . WB

a-nice                      b-interesting                      c-amazing                      d-terrible

47-Do you think this glass bottle will ..... in the water ? WB

a-run                      b-swim                      c-think                      d-sink

48-Crusoe's ship sank because there was a really ..... storm . WB

a-nice                      b-light                      c-terrible                      d-cheerful

49-Do you like working with other people , or do you prefer to work ...? WB

a-lonely                      b-alone                      c-faraway                      d-nearby

50-I don't know how to go through the .....there are too many tress there .

a-jungle                      b-playground                      c-cave                      d-city



51-A: ..... your best friend speak French ? B : Yes , he can . **WB**

**a-Do** **b-Is** **c-Can** **d-Are**

52-A : .....time do you go to school ? At half past seven . **WB**

**a-when** **b-what** **c-where** **d-How**

53-A : Have you got a new jacket ? B : No ,I ..... **SB**

**a-do** **b-doesn't** **c-hadn't** **d-haven't**

54-A : .....you like jazz? B : NO , I don't like pizza ,but I like pop. **WB**

**a-Are** **b-Do** **c-Did** **d-Will**

55-What music ..... he like ? - He likes pop . **SB**

**a-did** **b-is** **c-do** **d-does**

56-Did you ..... To the park ? **SB**

**a-went** **b-go** **c-gone** **d-going**

57-Have you got a new jacket ? -No, I ..... **SB**

**a-don't** **b-do** **c-haven't** **d-did**

58-..... do you think is on the island ? **WB**

**a-Where** **b-Why** **c-Who** **d-Why**

59-..... do you like fruit ? **WB**

**a-When** **b-Who** **c-What** **d-Why**

60-..... there a cinema in your town ?

**a-Is** **b-Are** **c-Were** **d-Did**

61-Jazz is a type of ..... **SB**

**a-music** **b-subject** **c-material** **d-metal**

62- Coconuts are large brown ..... **WB**

**a-glasses** **b-pots** **c-nuts** **d-cells**

63-I didn't like this story but, I thought the writer was ..... **WB**

**a-happy** **b-clever** **c-alone** **d-terrible**

64-..... spoke to the doctor yesterday?- Sameh .

**a-What** **b-Who** **c-When** **d-Why**

65-What ..... of person was Robinson Crusoe ? \_ Clever **SB**

**a-kind** **b-time** **c-age** **d-size**

67-My little brother ..... me up at 5 a.m . **SB**

**a-drove** **b-gave** **c-played** **d-woke**

68-I read a book by favourite ..... Last week .

**a-reader**                      **b-leader**                      **c-writer**                      **d-lighter**

69-The tourists enjoyed the ..... . They said the music was fantastic .

**a-concert**                      **b-century**                      **c-year**                      **d-guide**

70-We couldn't go to the park yesterday because it was ..... .

**a-favourite**                      **b-interesting**                      **c-windy**                      **d-nice**

71-The music was so ..... , so I left the party .

**a-fantastic**                      **b-amazing**                      **c-nice**                      **d-loud**

72-What happened to Ahmed last month ? B : I really can't ..... .

**a-remember**                      **b-remind**                      **c-suggest**                      **d-harm**

73-Let's go to the ..... To watch the party .

**a-cinema**                      **b-zoo**                      **c-park**                      **d-theatre**

74-My mother put ..... on food to make it tasty .

**a-peppers**                      **b-papers**                      **c-oranges**                      **d-bananas**

75-My laptop stopped ..... , so I lost all my work .

**a-living**                      **b-working**                      **c-dying**                      **d-trying**

76-My dad ..... me to school in his car .

**a-rode**                      **b-went**                      **c-came**                      **d-drove**

77-We plan to go ..... holiday in Luxor next week

**a-at**                      **b-on**                      **c-with**                      **d-about**

78-Amany has a lot of ..... .He wants to be a doctor .

**a-hopes**                      **b-problem**                      **c-bags**                      **d-babies**

79-After he worked for ten hours ,He was really ..... .

**a-tiring**                      **b-careless**                      **c-boring**                      **d-tired**

80-Tourists usually stay at comfortable ..... when they visit Egypt .

**a-hospitals**                      **b-hotels**                      **c-schools**                      **d-theatres**

81-How did you get the ..... for the final match ?

**a-ticket**                      **b-player**                      **c-viewer**                      **d-playground**

82-I like fruit because it's good ..... me . **WB**

**a-at**                      **b-for**                      **c-about**                      **d-on**

- 83-When did you go to the museum ? B -I ..to the museum four days ago .  
**a-go** **b-goes** **c-went** **d-am going**
- 84-..... the film was interesting , I did not understand all of it .WB  
**a-Although** **b-Since** **c-When** **d-Because**
- 85-My grandfather was a ..... and visited countries all over the world  
**a-sail** **b-pupil** **c-student** **d-sailor**
- 86-A ... is a building to keep and display important things from the past .  
**a- museum** **b-funfair** **c-canteen** **d-sports center**
- 87-It was a terrible day ..... my team lost 5-2  
**a-although** **b-because** **c-so** **d-however**
- 88-When you put a stone in water , it .....  
**a-floats** **b-thinks** **c-sinks** **d-thanks**
- 89-People first played ..... music a long time ago .  
**a-cheap** **b-new** **c-traditional** **d-careless**
- 90-The Tahya Masr ..... goes over the Nile in Cairo. WB  
**a-Tunnel** **b-Bridge** **c-City** **d-Tower**
- 91-The Cairo ..... is the tallest building in Egypt . WB  
**a-Bridge** **b-City** **c-Tunnel** **d-Tower**
- 92-Al Hamra Tower in Kuwait was built in 2011 , so It's a/an ... building .SB  
**a-old** **b-ancient** **c-modern** **d-crowded**
- 93-Bangkok is the ..... of Thailand . SB  
**a-island** **b-river** **c-country** **d-capital**
- 94-We need to buy some more water .This bottle is ..... WB  
**a-empty** **b-crowded** **c-noisy** **d-small**
- 95-Asyut is not a very big ..... WB  
**a-river** **b-tower** **c-city** **d-tunnel**
- 96-A ..... is a tall narrow building . SB  
**a-tower** **b-tour** **c-pyramid** **d-mountain**
- 98-The 6<sup>th</sup> of October Bridge was built to link the Nile ..... SB  
**a-rivers** **b-seas** **c-banks** **d-beaches**
- 99- Asyut is not a very big ..... WB  
**a-river** **b-tower** **c-city** **d-tunnel**



100-A/A...is something used for people and cars to cross a road or river. **SB**

**a-pyramid**                      **b-tower**                      **c-bridge**                      **d-lake**

101-The show was ..... every liked it .

**a-terrible**                      **b-bad**                      **c-worse**                      **d-amazing**

102-Tourists from around the ..... visit Egypt every year .

**a-circle**                      **b-tower**                      **c-building**                      **d-world**

103- This ..... goes under the river .

**a-canal**                      **b-tunnel**                      **c-lake**                      **d-tower**

104-The ..... Of Bangkok in Thailand is a bout 10 million people .

**a-pollution**                      **b-population**                      **c-weather**                      **d-transport**

105-..... long is the Cairo -Alexandria dessert road?

**a-How**                      **b-What**                      **c-Why**                      **d-When**

106- My cousins felt ..... After they moved to a new flat . **WB**

**a-happiest**                      **b-happier**                      **c-more happier**                      **d-as happy**

107-Old cars are usually ..... than modern cars . **WB**

**a-noisier**                      **b-noisy**                      **c-noisiest**                      **d-as noisy**

108-My friend lives ..... the school than me .**SB**

**a-nearest**                      **b-nearer**                      **c-near**                      **d-most nearer**

109-Ali is tall ,but Rami is ..... **WB**

**a-taller**                      **b-tallest**                      **c-tall**                      **d-as tall**

110-A train is ..... than a bus . **WB**

**a-faster**                      **b-fastest**                      **c-as fast**                      **d-the fastest**

111-Mount Everest is ..... than Mount Killimanjaro .**SB**

**a-high**                      **b-highest**                      **c-the highest**                      **d-higher**

112-Which bridge is .. , the 6<sup>th</sup> October Bridge or the Qasr ELNil bridge.**SB**

**a-long**                      **b-longest**                      **c-longer**                      **d-the longest**

113-The museum is usually ..... on Saturday than on Sunday . **WB**

**a-crowded**                      **b-most crowded**                      **c-more crowded**                      **d-the most crowded**

114-The Nile river is longer ..... The Amazon . **SB**

**a-as**                      **b-most**                      **c-more**                      **d-than**

115-Who is ..... person in your family ?

**a-tallest**                      **b-as tall**                      **c-the taller**                      **d-the tallest**

116-The Great Pyramids of Giza ..... Than the red pyramid .WB

a-tall                      b-taller                      c-tallest                      d-the tallest

117-The world's ..... suspension bridge opened in Cairo . SB

a-widest                      b-wide                      c-wider                      d-the widest

118-Some people think that maths is ..... subject of all .

a-difficult                      b-more difficult                      c-most difficult                      d-the most difficult

119- On Saturdays ,The market is ..... than on Friday .

a-quieter                      b-quiet                      c-quietest                      d-the quietest

120-Whales are ..... animals in the world .

a-big                      b-bigger                      c-the biggest                      d-biggest

121-The best time to cross the Tahya Maser Bridge is at ..... . SB

a-sunscreen                      b-sunblock                      c-sunflower                      d-sunset

122-..... means able to cause harm . WB

a-Dangerous                      b-Cheap                      c-Polite                      d-Safe

123-Remember that it is important to be .....when you give your opinion .SB

a-cross                      b-impolite                      c-safe                      d-polite

124-The bridge has a glass .....so you see the river under your feet .SB

a-float                      b-floor                      c-door                      d-window

125-..... are the most dangerous animals in the world . SB

a-Subject                      b-Islands                      c-Bridges                      d-Insects

126-The world's widest ..... bridge opened in Cairo in May 2019 . SB

a-running                      b-suspension                      c-swimming                      d-flying

128-It's ..... to climb up a ladder very quickly .

a-safe                      b-modern                      c-old                      d-dangerous

129-A ..... is a black and yellow insects that makes honey .

a-horse                      b-goat                      c-bee                      d-bear

130-I think mountain ..... Is the most dangerous sport .

a-moving                      b-climbing                      c-spending                      d-buliding

131-I can't buy that mobile .It's too ..... .

a-safe                      b-expensive                      c-beautiful                      d-empty

132-The tourist admired the .....of the Nile when they went on the bridge .

a-cave                      b-viewer                      c-taste                      d-view

133-All of us like ..... view of the Nile .

**a-beautiful**                      **b-narrow**                      **c-cheap**                      **d-ugly**

134-That book costs only two pounds .It's really ..... .

**a-expensive**                      **b-cheap**                      **c-dangerous**                      **d-safe**

135-No one agreed to buy the dog because it was really ..... .

**a-beautiful**                      **b-narrow**                      **c-ugly**                      **d-wide**

136-I'm ..... of being Egyptian .

**a-careful**                      **b-empty**                      **c-wide**                      **d-proud**

137-Mountain ..... is the most dangerous sport at all .

**a-delivery**                      **b-climbing**                      **c-weighing**                      **d-skating**

138-I disagree ..... you .English is the most important subject .

**a-of**                      **b-at**                      **c-to**                      **d-with**

139-What do you ..... about The news TV show ? **SB**

**a-thank**                      **b-sing**                      **c-sink**                      **d-think**

140-I'm proud ..... my father .He does his best to make us happy .

**a-off**                      **b-from**                      **c-to**                      **d-of**

141-The opposite of “ beautiful “ is ..... .

**a-important**                      **b-dangerous**                      **c-popular**                      **d-ugly**

142-What's your ..... Of doing a sport every week ? **WB**

**a-dream**                      **b-thought**                      **c-opinion**                      **d-think**

143-Ramses III is the biggest ..... in the museum .**SB**

**a-entrance**                      **b-space**                      **c-article**                      **d-statue**

144-The old museum didn't have ..... for 100,000 ancient object .**SB**

**a-spice**                      **b-space**                      **c-trace**                      **d-race**

145-The Grand Egyptian Museum (GEM) .....its first visitors in 2019 . **SB**

**a-came**                      **b-left**                      **c-hit**                      **d-welcomed**

146-Tell me the reason ..... you were absent yesterday .

**a-why**                      **b-where**                      **c-when**                      **d-how**

147-I read the website ..... Before choosing any books .

**a-views**                      **b-reviews**                      **c-thoughts**                      **d-ideas**

148-My uncle is the ..... person in my family . No one is older than him . **SB**

**a-youngest**                      **b-tallest**                      **c-oldest**                      **d-deepest**

- 149- The ..... of the kings in Luxor is one of the most popular places .  
**a-Valley**                      **b-Nile**                      **c-Cave**                      **d-River**
- 150-I couldn't put the beds in my room as there wasn't enough .....there .  
**a-spices**                      **b-sky**                      **c-science**                      **d-space**
- 151-The British Museum in London is the oldest .....museum in the world. **WB**  
**a-careless**                      **b-helpful**                      **c-public**                      **d-ugly**
- 153-There were more than 160.000 of Egypt's most valuable .....In the museum.  
**a- spaces**                      **b-walls**                      **c-subject**                      **d-treasures** **WB**
- 153-The tourists stopped at the water ..... to take some photos .  
**a-storm**                      **b-mountain**                      **c-volcano**                      **d-fountain**
- 154- I always leave my car in a nearby car .....  
**a-bark**                      **b-park**                      **c-palm**                      **d-poem**
- 155-The ..... of the king in Luxor is one of the most popular places . **SB**  
**a-valley**                      **b-Nile**                      **c-Cave**                      **d-River**
- 156-My sister didn't like the book , ..... I loved it . **WB**  
**a-because**                      **b-so**                      **c-although**                      **d-but**
- 157-I don't like this hotel ..... It is very modern . **WB**  
**a-because**                      **b-so**                      **c-although**                      **d-but**
- 158-Ahmed did not come to school yesterday ..... He was ill . **WB**  
**a-but**                      **b-so**                      **c-although**                      **d-because**
- 159-We went to the shop for some bread , .....The shop was closed . **WB**  
**a-although**                      **b-but**                      **c-because**                      **d-so**
- 160-The market is always very busy at this time .Don't go now or it will be very..... **WB**  
**a-empty**                      **b-crowded**                      **c-quiet**                      **d-wide**
- 161-Be careful you don't hit your head on the door . It's very ..... **WB**  
**a-empty**                      **b-wide**                      **c-noisy**                      **d-low**
- 162- Ice skating is ..... Than skiing . **SB**  
**a-safer**                      **b-safe**                      **c-safest**                      **d-as safe**
- 162-I don't want to have a /an ...on holiday , I want to sleep by a pool ! **WB**  
**a-dessert**                      **b-journey**                      **c-guide**                      **d-adventure**
- 163-In Dahab , we're going to go ..... in the mountains . **SB**  
**a-diving**                      **b-trekking**                      **c-windsurfing**                      **d-kayaking**



164-I love ..... because I'm good at swimming under the water . **WB**

**a-sailing**                      **b-zip lining**                      **c-trekking**                      **d-diving**

165-They took four days to cross the desert . It was a difficult ..... . **WB**

**a-journey**                      **b-voyage**                      **c-flight**                      **d-picnic**

166-All you need to go ..... is a boat and some wind . **WB**

**a-sailing**                      **b-trekking**                      **c-diving**                      **d-zip lining**

167-We sometimes go ....for two days or more usually across the desert . **WB**

**a-windsurfing**                      **b-sailing**                      **c-trekking**                      **d-diving**

168-We can't go ..... today because there is no wind ! **WB**

**a-trekking**                      **b-diving**                      **c-zip lining**                      **d-windsurfing**

169-In the desert , we need a/an .....to helps us find the way and  
a camel to carry food and water . **WB**

**a-farmer**                      **b-guide**                      **c-engineer**                      **d-pilot**

170-I love ..... , going down rives .It's very quiet . **WB**

**a-kayaking**                      **b-diving**                      **c-trekking**                      **d-zip lining**

172-In ..... , you start really high , but you finish on the ground . **WB**

**a-kayaking**                      **b-zip lining**                      **c-trekking**                      **d-diving**

173-You need a special bike to try .....

**a-rock climbing**                      **b-mountain biking**                      **c-kayaking**                      **d-trekking**

174-This film ..... scary .I don't like it .

**a-likes**                      **b-sees**                      **c-looks**                      **d-watches**

175-Rock ..... is one of the most dangerous sports .

**a-gardening**                      **b-forming**                      **c-climbing**                      **d-riding**

14-When We go camping ,We sleep in a .....

**a-castle**                      **b-hotel**                      **c-tent**                      **d-hut**

176-It's important to ..... with other people when you need to decide  
something important .

**a-negotiate**                      **b-play**                      **c-call**                      **d-climb**

177-Diving is a ..... sport .

**a-desert**                      **b-mountain**                      **c-water**                      **d-jungle**

178-I don't like .....Films because they make me fell frightened.

**a-comedy**                      **b-scary**                      **c-family**                      **d-happy**

179-Many tourists like to go .....on a board when they go on a journey to the red sea.

**a-windsurfing**      **b-diving**      **c-driving**      **d-trekking**

180-Diving in the Red Sea is a great .....

**a-fan**      **b-fun**      **c-funny**      **d-fair**

181-Some people like to ..... dangerous sports .

**a-wear**      **b-go**      **c-spend**      **d-try**

182-I always go to the sea ; I am good ..... swimming .

**a-of**      **b-to**      **c-at**      **d-for**

183-The weather was nice yesterday .We took a boat and went ..... the river .

**a-up**      **b-down**      **c-under**      **d-about**

184-The journey to Ras Shetan .....twenty days in the desert of Sinai .

**a-makes**      **b-gives**      **c-takes**      **d-spends**

185-I'm going to try windsurfing .It looks .....

**a-ugly**      **b-terrible**      **c-dangerous**      **d-fun**

186-..... are people who live in the dessert .

**a-Bedouins**      **b-Runners**      **c-Beginners**      **d-Villagers**

187-Emad ..... diving last year .

**a-made**      **b- went**      **c-gave**      **d-took**

188-The journey is going to ..... 43 days .

**a- try**      **b-talk**      **c-take**      **d-go**

189-My father travels ..... 20 km to work every day .

**a-near**      **b-nearly**      **c-rare**      **d-rarely**

190-He is going to travel ..... 2<sup>nd</sup> march .

**a-on**      **b-in**      **c-at**      **d-by**

191-My bags were heavy .I couldn't .....them ,so I asked my brother to help me .

**a-carry**      **b-climb**      **c-cross**      **d-travel**

192-We enjoyed our weekend .we went ..... a boat trip .

**a-in**      **b-by**      **c-on**      **d-at**

193-They took a map to help them ..... their way through the desert .

**a-have**      **b-give**      **c-take**      **d-find**

194-What is Reem ..... to do tomorrow morning ? **SB**

**a-go** **b-to go** **c-gone** **d-going**

195-Tomorrow , we're..... to try windsurfing in the morning . **SB**

**a-goes** **b-going** **c-went** **d-go**

196-Who ..... to cook your meal this evening ? **WB**

**a-going** **b-will go** **c-is going** **d-to go**

197-What ..... you going to wear tomorrow ? **WB**

**a-do** **b-have** **c-are** **d-were**

198-Is reem going to .....trekking this afternoon ? **SB**

**a-going** **b-goes** **c-went** **d-go**

199-I hope we ..... to the moon in the future .

**a-will go** **b-are going to** **c-went** **d-going**

200-What .....going to wear tomorrow ?

**a-were you** **b-you will** **c-you are** **d-are you**

201-.....you going to travel home by bus after school ?

**a-Are** **b-IS** **c-Will** **d-AM**

202-Ali has woken up late .I think he ..... be late for school .

**a-is going to** **b-will** **c-are** **d-going to**

203-Is Noura going to study science ..... year ?

**a-last** **b-next** **c-before** **d-on**

204-The sky is full of clouds .It .....

**a-will rain** **b-rains** **c-is going to** **d-won't rain**

205-Sama ..... take the train to Aswan next week .She made her decision .

**a-going to** **b-will** **c-is going to** **d-won't**

206-I ..... not going to try rock climbing .It's very dangerous !

**a-is** **b-am** **c-are** **d-do**

207-I think my father ..... a new car soon

**a-will buy** **b-is going to buy** **c-buy** **d-buying**

208-Ahmed's journey ..... start in march .

**a-to go** **b-is going to** **c-going to** **d-going**

209-I'm going to go mountain .....

**a-climbing** **b-flying** **c-diving** **d-winning**

210-Adventure means a /an ..... experience when something unusual or dangerous happens .

a-boring                      b-tiring                      c-exciting                      d-funny

211-It is usually very ..... in August . WB

a-rainy                      b-sunny                      c-funny                      d-snowy

212-We sat by the ..... to keep ourselves warm . WB

a-fire                      b-snow                      c-wild                      d-line

213-On the ..... of March , Ahmed is going to leave Ras Shetan .SB

a-three                      b-thirty                      c-third                      d-thirteen

214-I looked at myself in the ..... . SB

a-glasses                      b-mirror                      c-door                      d-picture

215-There is ... at the top of the that mountain . Look , It is all white ! WB

a-snow                      b-wind                      c-rain                      d-storm

216-Maya ..... us to speak French . SB

a-brought                      b-taught                      c-bought                      d-thought

217-It's not very hot today because there are a lot of .....in the sky .WB

a-storms                      b-wind                      c-clouds                      d-sun

128-We can't sail because there is no ..... .WB

a-sun                      b-snow                      c-wind                      d-fog

219-..... shows a place to tourists . WB

a-guide                      b-swimmer                      c-quiz                      d-market

220-Dalia is ..... holiday in South Africa .

a-at                      b-in                      c-on                      d-for

221-A .....is something you sleep in when you go camping . WB

a-boat                      b-journey                      c-tent                      d-guide

222-The roads are dangerous when it is .... because you can't see very well . WB

a-sunny                      b-cold                      c-foggy                      d-hot

223-Sunglasses ..... our eyes when the sun is very bright .

a-return                      b-enjoy                      c-complete                      d-protect

64-It rained heavily and the roads became ..... .

a-dark                      b-ancient                      c-excited                      d-wet



224-It ..... me 30 days to finish writing this story .

**a-took**                      **b-came**                      **c-kept**                      **d-tried**

225-Cars , buses ,trains and planes are made of ..... .

**a-population**                      **b-pollution**                      **c-transport**                      **d-fear**

226-I read a lot of information about pollution in a newspaper ..... .

**a-article**                      **b-note**                      **c-notebook**                      **d-capital**

227-Today ,The ..... is sunny ,But it's so nice .

**a-wind**                      **b-feather**                      **c-whether**                      **d-weather**

228-Today ,It .....easy to travel around the world in less than 80 days .

**a-tastes**                      **b-takes**                      **c-sounds**                      **d-leaves**

229-After Sami..... out of the sea , he dried himself with a towel .

**a-made**                      **b-gave**                      **c-came**                      **d-put**

230-You shouldn't drive your car in .....weather as you won't see well.

**a-sunny**                      **b-funny**                      **c-foggy**                      **d-hot**

231-Fatma took ..... a photo with a camel . **SB**

**a-myself**                      **b-himself**                      **c-itself**                      **d-herself**

232-We enjoyed ..... when we went sailing . **SB**

**a-themselves**                      **b-ourselves**                      **c-myself**                      **d-himself**

234-I made ..... some salad for lunch . **SB**

**a-himself**                      **b-itself**                      **c-herself**                      **d-myself**

235-Sara has a jacket to keep ..... warm . **WB**

**a-himself**                      **b-themselves**                      **c-herself**                      **d-yourself**

236-The birds sleep in caves to protect ..... from eagles . **WB**

**a-herself**                      **b-itself**                      **c-yourselves**                      **d-themselves**

237-I didn't buy this cake . I made it ..... . **WB**

**a-yourself**                      **b-itself**                      **c-myself**                      **d-herself**

238-I made ..... some salad for lunch . **SB**

**a-yourself**                      **b-himself**                      **c-myself**                      **d-ourselves**

239-Sara has a jacket to keep ..... warm . **WB**

**a-myself**                      **b-herself**                      **c-itself**                      **d-yourself**

240-Sami came out of the sea and dried ..... with a towel . **SB**

**a-herself**                      **b-himself**                      **c-ourselves**                      **d-themselves**

241-Would you like to make ..... a cup of tea ? **SB**

**a-yourself**                      **b-himself**                      **c-herself**                      **d-itself**

242-I cleaned the kitchen ..... myself .

**a-on**                      **b-in**                      **c-about**                      **d-by**

243-Did you hurt ..... ?

**a-yourself**                      **b-himself**                      **c-herself**                      **d-myself**

244-The children hurt ..... .

**a-himself**                      **b-herself**                      **c-itself**                      **d-themselves**

244-Always check your final email for any ... in spelling or grammar . **WB**

**a-plans**                      **b-mistakes**                      **c-words**                      **d-lessons**

245-Grandad is going to ..... us on Thursday . **SB**

**a-find**                      **b-visit**                      **c-draw**                      **d-buy**

246-I'd rather ..... chess . **WB**

**a-playing**                      **b-to play**                      **c-play**                      **d-to playing**

247-I'd prefer ..... tennis . **WB**

**a-play**                      **b-playing**                      **c-to play**                      **d-to playing**

248-..... means a difficult task or problem . **SB**

**a-Opinion**                      **b-Adventure**                      **c-Challenge**                      **d-Suggestion**

249-I'm really ..... that you are going to come and stay with us next next week . that's great news .

**a-safe**                      **b-terrible**                      **c-excited**                      **d-sleepy**

250-I'm ..... forward to seeing my uncle before travelling .

**a-making**                      **b-taking**                      **c-looking**                      **d-doing**

251-He thinks that rock climbing is a bit scary .He'd rather .....another sport .

**a-make**                      **b-do**                      **c-give**                      **d-share**

252-We learned to ..... older people .It's polite to do .

**a-destroy**                      **b-delete**                      **c-respect**                      **d-carry**

253-There are many ..... of transport nowadays .

**a-forms**                      **b-frames**                      **c-farms**                      **d-farmers**

254-Doing sports has many ..... .

**a-suggestions**                      **b-hobbies**                      **c-ideas**                      **d-advantages**

255-Trains run on railway .....

**a-lines**                      **b-raws**                      **c-tops**                      **d-desks**

256-They boy ..... a mistake and lost two marks in the exam .

**a-took**                      **b-gave**                      **c-did**                      **d-made**

256-You have to use a computer to send a /an .....

**a-sail**                      **b-letter**                      **c-email**                      **d-tail**

257-Wining the final match was a great ..... for our team .

**a-challenge**                      **b-journey**                      **c-opinion**                      **d-transport**

258-Going for a walk was a good ..... From Salwa .

**a-advantage**                      **b-suggestion**                      **c-visit**                      **d-present**

259-Which ..... of transport do you like ?

**a-from**                      **b-farm**                      **c-form**                      **d-frame**

260-Mohamed salah is a ..... footballer .

**a-famous**                      **b-delicious**                      **c-wet**                      **d-sunny**

261-Please , can I get off the next .....?

**a-suggestion**                      **b-station**                      **c-magazine**                      **d-email**

262-I love food very much So I always read ..... about food .

**a-offices**                      **b-kitchens**                      **c-magazines**                      **d-screens**

263-I collected all my family photos and put them in a /an .....

**a-quiz**                      **b-album**                      **c-book**                      **d-basket**

264-What's your..... about the journey ? B : wonderful !

**a-suggestion**                      **b-opinion**                      **c-hobby**                      **d-expression**

265-After reading the story ,I ..... some notes .

**a-made**                      **b-did**                      **c-bought**                      **d-sold**

267:A: How about going out for a meal ? B : Great .....!

**a-diary**                      **b-ideal**                      **c-idea**                      **d-dear**

268-My ..... is my uncle or aunt's son .

**a-sister**                      **b-cousin**                      **c-brother**                      **d-father**

269-What ..... did they paint their house ? **SB**

**a-size**                      **b-colour**                      **c-age**                      **d-number**

270-We use ..... to make jumpers . **WB**

**a-plastic**                      **b-wood**                      **c-metal**                      **d-wool**

271-There weren't any cars in .....Egypt .**SB**

**a-Ancient**                      **b-New**                      **c-Modern**                      **d-Special**

272-Gold is an expensive ..... **WB**

**a-plastic**                      **b-metal**                      **c-cotton**                      **d-glass**

273-When you are not sure of a /an ..... . say I don't know ? **SB**

**a-order**                      **b-question**                      **c-answer**                      **d-skill**

274-..... is hard material that is made from rocks. **WB**

**a-Cotton**                      **b-Stone**                      **c-Glass**                      **d-Metal**

275-Expensive car ..... are made of leather .

**a-windows**                      **b-doors**                      **c-seats**                      **d-bags**

276-You can turn the .....to get water .

**a-roof**                      **b-tap**                      **c-oven**                      **d-brick**

277-..... is a hard material that you can see through ,used to make bottles ,window ,etc .

**a-Wood**                      **b-paper**                      **c-Glass**                      **d-Metal**

288-My house is about three kilometres ..... .

**a-way**                      **b-away**                      **c-of**                      **d-out**

298-people in Deir -el-medina slept ..... the roof of their houses.

**a-at**                      **b-in**                      **c-on**                      **d-for**

299-The walls of the ancient houses were made of ..... .

**a-brakes**                      **b-bricks**                      **c-breaks**                      **d-bread**

300-Most windows consist of wood and ..... .

**a-wool**                      **b-paper**                      **c-cotton**                      **d-glass**

301-What's your ..... made of ? - leather .

**a-table**                      **b-wallet**                      **c-television**                      **d-statue**

302-The ..... are made of cotton .

**a-television**                      **b-tables**                      **c-cushions**                      **d-lamps**

303-You can turn on the ..... to get water .

**a-tape**                      **b-tap**                      **c-top**                      **d-toy**



304-Most children's toys made of .....

a-leather                      b-paper                      c-plastic                      d-cotton

305-Teaspoons and some pots are of .....

a-wool                      b-leather                      c-cotton                      d-metal

306-I'd like to .....the walls of my room green .

a-call                      b-pay                      c-paint                      d-look

307-The table is made ..... wood .SB

a-from                      b-in                      c-of                      d-about

308-Walls ..... of plastic .

a-are made                      b-was made                      c-isn't made                      d-aren't made

309-The wallet ..... of leather . SB

a-is made                      b-made                      c-is making                      d-are made

310-Scarfs are usually made .....wool. SB

a-at                      b-in                      c-from                      d-of

311-There ..... any cars in ancient Egypt . SB

a-weren't                      b-are                      c-wasn't                      d-was

312-In ancient Egypt ,there ..... A village called Deir el-Medina . SB

a-is                      b-was                      c-were                      d-are

313-There were trains in 1900 . There .....any TVs. WB

a-wasn't                      b-weren't                      c-haven't                      d-aren't

314-What ..... the things in the photos made of ? SB

a-am                      b-is                      c-are                      d-was

315-The sofa ..... made of leather . SB

a-are                      b-were                      c-is                      d-am

316-The curtains are ..... of wool . SB

a-making                      b-makes                      c-make                      d-made

317-What ..... Pencil cases made of ? SB

a-is                      b-was                      c-'s                      d-are

318-The cushions ..... made of cotton .

a-has                      b-are                      c-is                      d-was

319-The television is ..... of glass and plastic . SB

a-made                      b-making                      c-to make                      d-make

- 320-We put ... panels on a roof .They produce electricity from the sun .WB  
 a-Solar                      b-sunny                      c-stormy                      d-windy
- 321-People will get ..... From the sun and the wind in the future .SB  
 a-electric                      b-water                      c-email                      d-electricity
- 322-Driverless can will be ..... .There won't be any accidents . SB  
 a-more dangerous                      b-safer                      c-worse                      d-bigger
- 323-A nice temperature that is cold but not too cold is called .SB  
 a-freezing                      b-cold                      c-boiling                      d-warm
- 324-This is a ..... shape . It is a rectangle . WB  
 a-round                      b-triangular                      c-rectangular                      d-circle
- 325-This is a round shape .It's a ..... .WB  
 a-circle                      b-triangle                      c-round                      d-square
- A/An ..... can fly ,but it doesn't have a pilot . WB  
 a-dream                      b-drone                      c-racket                      d-electric car
- 326-Wind .....use the wind to protect electricity .  
 a-printers                      b-panels                      c-robots                      d-turbines
- 327-There won't be any ..... car in the future .SB  
 a-ordinary                      b-modern                      c-smart                      d-new
- 328-A/an ..... design building . SB  
 a-teacher                      b-artist                      c-architect                      d-pilot
- 329-It doesn't need a driver ; it's a ..... car .  
 a-driverless                      b-homeless                      c-careless                      d-useless
- 330-I think we will live on the .....; it is a dream .SB  
 a-moon                      b-earth                      c-ground                      d-roof
- 331-Wood ,iron and plastic are ..... .  
 a-colours                      b-materials                      c-subjects                      d-plants
- 332-Some houses fell to the ground after the ..... .  
 a-space                      b-earthquake                      c-robot                      d-drone
- 333-A/An ..... house is a round house in Canda .It's made of ice .  
 a-cave                      b-yurt                      c-igloo                      d-tent

334-Scientists..... prediction for the future every day .

a-take                      b-see                      c-do                      d-make

335-This factory uses ..... to build cars .

a-drones                      b-robots                      c-rockets                      d-pools

336-It's easy to ..... warm or cool in round houses .

a-get                      b-keep                      c-give                      d-take

337-I hope we ..... to the moon in the future .

a-will go                      b-are gong to                      c-went                      d-going

338-I think we ..... drones for post in the future . SB

a-use                      b-using                      c-used                      d-will use

339-There will ..... lots of solar panels . SB

a-use                      b-been                      c-be                      d-to be

340-The garden ..... be on the roof . SB

a-have                      b-has                      c-will                      d-had

341-People won't all ..... electric cars .SB

a-used                      b-uses                      c-using                      d-use

342-I think we ..... more robots in our schools . WB

a- are having                      b-will have                      c-are going to have                      d-have

343-How does Dina think people will ..... Their electricity ? SB

a-got                      b-get                      c-gets                      d-getting

345-Will she ..... a garden on the roof ?

a-has                      b-had                      c-having                      d-have

346-In 2080 , you ..... go to the beach for your holiday .

a-won't                      b-won't be                      c-won't have                      d-will have

347-In the future, People .....to the beach for holidays .They will go to the moon.

a-Will go                      b-didn't go                      c-won't go                      d-go

349- You should think about your new ideas in ..... to choose the best .

a-total                      b-detail                      c-careful                      d-problem

350-What will your future house ..... like ?

a-put                      b-take                      c-look                      d-make

351-His new song was ..... .We all liked it .

**a-amazed**                      **b-amazing**                      **c-worrying**                      **d-terrible**

352-Write the important events in your life in a ..... .

**a-time**                      **b-timeline**                      **c-map**                      **d-corner**

353-In 2012, Mr Ahmed ..... to a new house .

**a-look**                      **b-moved**                      **c-born**                      **d-lived**

354-All the ideas he suggested were ..... .

**a-creative**                      **b-creature**                      **c-alive**                      **d-living**

355-I'm so busy on Friday .I have many ..... to do .

**a-reasons**                      **b-risks**                      **c-tasks**                      **d-details**

356-Modern ..... improved our life a lot .

**a-sizes**                      **b-champions**                      **c-technology**                      **d-texts**

357-I'm so busy on Friday .I have many ..... to do .

**a-reasons**                      **b-risks**                      **c-tasks**                      **d-details**

358-..... means using the mind to think creatively . **WB**

**a-Project**                      **b-Ideas**                      **c-Imagination**                      **d-Champion**

359-.....You plans with other students .Which plans is the best ?**SB**

**a-Have**                      **b-Think**                      **c-Compare**                      **d-Move**

360-I went to .....how I planned the school building you can see above. **WB**

**a-explain**                      **b-draw**                      **c-compare**                      **d-move**

361-He .....the European Champions League with Liverpool in 2019.**WB**

**a-won**                      **b-bore**                      **c-found**                      **d-kept**

362-A ..... is a poisonous .It stings you when you touch it . **SB**

**a-sea turtle**                      **b-whale**                      **c-shark**                      **d-jellyfish**

363-A sea turtle sea a hard ..... to protect it . **SB**

**a-ship**                      **b-shop**                      **c-shell**                      **d-chin**

364-The whales which are heavy sea animals hit with their big ..... . **SB**

**a-fins**                      **b-wings**                      **c-legs**                      **d-tails**

365-Earth is one of eight ..... that go around the sun . **WB**

**a-environment**                      **b-planets**                      **c-basket**                      **d-battles**

366-The .....is one of the most dangerous sea animals in the ocean . **WB**

**a-jelly fish**                      **b-turtle**                      **c-shark**                      **d-octopus**



367-The octopus swims very fast when it's ..... danger? **WB**

**a-out** **b-at** **c-on** **d-in**

368-If you ..... a jellyfish , It stings you . **SB**

**a-Touched** **b-touches** **c-touch** **d-touching**

369-When it's late , I ..... tired . **SB**

**a-feel** **b-felt** **c-feels** **d-feeling**

370-When I'm hungry, I ..... something to eat . **SB**

**a-hard** **b-has** **c-have** **d-having**

371-When I feel ill , I ..... to bed . **WB**

**a-go** **b-goes** **c-went** **d-gone**

372-If my sister watches a lot of TV, she ..... tired . **WB**

**a-feel** **b-felt** **c-feeling** **d-feels**

373-We mustn't ..... On the grass . **SB**

**a-walk** **b-walks** **c-walking** **d-to walk**

374-The animals ..... eat plastic . **SB**

**a-must** **b-mustn't** **c-should** **d-have to**

374-I should ..... First ? **SB**

**a-done** **b-did** **c-doing** **d-do**

375-You ..... run a cross the road .It's not safe . **WB**

**a-should** **b-must** **c-can** **d-mustn't**

376-First , ..... The plastic pot and dry it to be clean . **SB**

**a-make** **b-play** **c-throw** **d-wash**

377-..... is a thin line used to catch fish . **WB**

**a-Fishing net** **b-Network** **c-Fishing line** **d-Fishing boat**

378-You must ..... around LE 100 when you go diving . **WB**

**a-take** **b-throw** **c-leave** **d-play**

379-Monolin ..... they fish together next time . **SB**

**a-ordered** **b-ruled** **c-used** **d-suggested**

380-A leaflet is a ..... paper that has information about something .

**a-folder** **b-folded** **c-poster** **d-different**

381-One plastic bottles can stay in our environment for ...at 1,000 years. **WB**

**a-down**                      **b-up**                      **c-bottom**                      **d-over**

382-It took two days for Santiago ..... the fish to the boat . **SB**

**a-pulls**                      **b-pulling**                      **c-to pull**                      **d-pull**

383-The scientist did lots of tests in the ..... **WB**

**a-machines**                      **b-laboratory**                      **c-engine**                      **d-library**

384-An engineer is the person who ..... machines and engines. **WB**

**a-plays**                      **b-act**                      **c-design**                      **d-pilot**

485-The person who studies the ocean and plants and animals in it is called ..... **SB**

**a-an engineer**                      **b-marine biologist**                      **c-dentist**                      **d-a doctor**

386-An architect is a person ..... design buildings . **SB**

**a-who**                      **b-which**                      **c-when**                      **d-where**

387-You're Ali's cousin , .....? **WB**

**a-isn't he**                      **b-aren't we**                      **c-don't you**                      **d-aren't you**

388-Sama wants to be a marine biologist , .....?

**a-doesn't she**                      **b-does she**                      **c-is she**                      **d-isn't she**

389-She ..... French , doesn't she ? **WB**

**a-speaks**                      **b-never speaks**                      **c-doesn't speak**                      **d-isn't speaking**

390-Nasser will write to me when he gets there , ..... he ? **WB**

**a-will**                      **b-will not**                      **c-isn't**                      **d-won't**

391-If I have ..... money , I'll buy an apartment near the red sea . **SB**

**a-happy**                      **b-light**                      **c-enough**                      **d-dry**

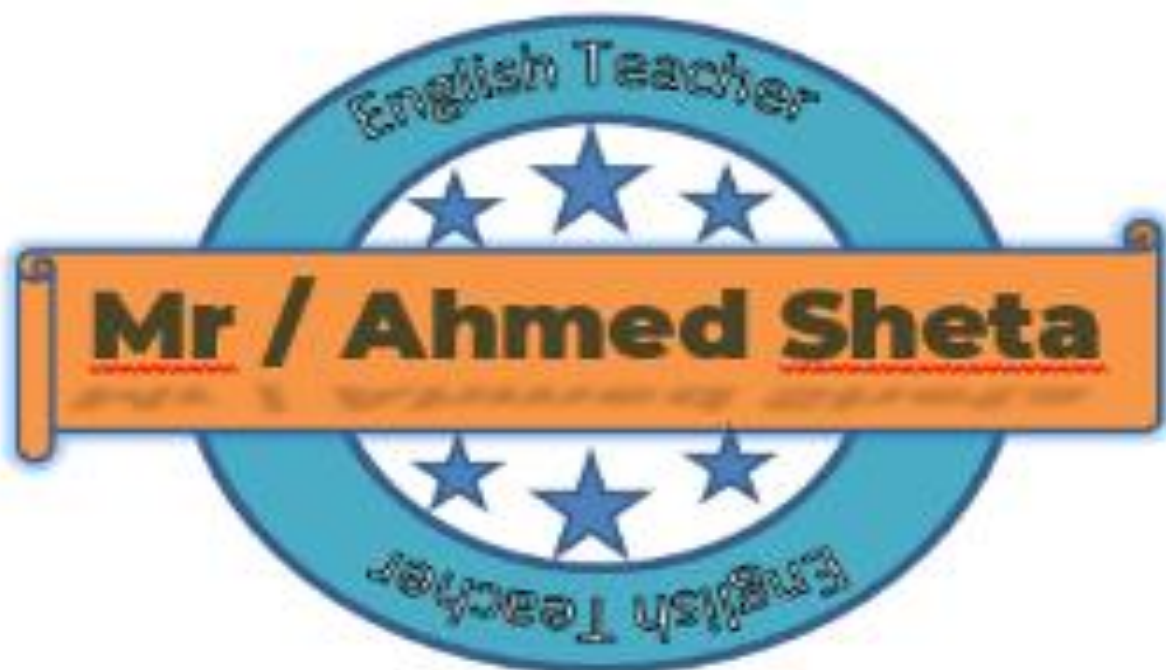
392-..... means the art , ideas , beliefs ,etc . of a group of people . **WB**

**a-education**                      **b-Ability**                      **c-Culture**                      **d-Business**

393-..... Means the ability to do something well . **SB**

**a-Art**                      **b-Culture**                      **c-Skill**                      **d-Tradition**

- 394-Lara ..... to drive if she says in the city .She'll use the bus . **SB**  
**a-learn**                      **b-learnt**                      **c-won't learn**                      **d-learning**
- 395-..... we water the tress every day . It will grow more fruit . **WB**  
**a-So**                      **b-If**                      **c-Although**                      **d-If**
- 396-If I .....enough money , I'll buy an apartment near the Red sea . **SB**  
**a-had**                      **b-hadn't**                      **c-have**                      **d-haven't**
- 397-If you go to Fayoum , you will.....many people making pottery . **SB**  
**a-saw**                      **b-see**                      **c-seen**                      **d-seeing**
- 498-If you ..... , people cannot see or find you . **WB**  
**a-build**                      **b-cure**                      **c-disappear**                      **d-begin**
- 399-I think there will be a lot of ..... changes in the future . **SB**  
**a-boring**                      **b-exciting**                      **c-tradition**                      **d-similar**
- 400-Iam ..... that life will be better for my children . **WB**  
**a-sad**                      **b-bored**                      **c-hopeful**                      **d-worried**
- 401-If Mona goes to the university ,She'll study ..... . **SB**  
**a-engineer**                      **b-engine**                      **c-engineering**                      **d-engineers**



**3-Read and correct the underlined words :**

- 1-What did you did last weekend ? (.....) **SB**
- 2-I didn't went on the big wheel last weekend (.....) **WB**
- 3-When did your last English lesson ? (.....) **WB**
- 4-This morning, Mum and I go shopping . (.....) **SB**
- 5-I have lunch in the school canteen yesterday (.....) **WB**
- 6-My last English lesson was ago an hour . (.....) **WB**
- 7-Mona saw a nice film next night . (.....)
- 8-What do you do last weekend ? (.....) **SB**
- 9-What year is it four years ago ? (.....) **WB**
- 10-A:Can she swim ?B- Yes, we can (.....) **SB**
- 11-A:Where do you come to school ?B: By bus (.....) **WB**
- 12-Does you play chess? (.....) **WB**
- 13-Yes, I haven't got two sisters (.....) **WB**
- 14-Are you happy? -No, I am (.....) **WB**
- 15-Do you likes jazz? (.....) **SB**
- 16-He learned play the piano when he was four. (.....) **SB**
- 17-Do you play chess ? -No , I can't . (.....) **SB**
- 18-A:What time is it ? B:It was quarter past ten . (.....) **SB**
- 19-A:Have you got a new jacket ? B: No , I don't (.....) **SB**
- 20-How is your last weekend? (..... ) **SB**
- 21-Have you get a new school bag ? (..... ) **WB**
- 22-Do you got a new school bag ? (.....) **WB**
- 23-She went to school because she felt ill . (.....) **WB**
- 24- I like jazz and I don't like opera . (.....) **SB**
- 25-Adel is tall , but Rami is tallest . (.....) **WB**
- 26-The Nile River is longest than the Amazon . (.....) **SB**
- 27-The pyramids of Giza are easy for tourists to visit than the red pyramids. (.....) **SB**
- 28-Ali is good than Omar at swimming . (.....)
- 29-Which place is most modern A or B ? (.....)

- 30-The new museum is **far** than the old museum . (.....)
- 31-This car is very nice but this one is **nicest** (.....)
- 32-That mountain was **more high** than we thought. (.....) **WB**
- 33-The museum is usually **crowded** on a Saturday than a Sunday. (.....) **WB**
- 34-The cinema is **empty** than the metro (.....) **WB**
- 35-Insect are the **more** dangerous animal in the world . (.....) **WB**
- 36-She is **tall** girl in our country . (.....) **SB**
- 37-Cairo streets are **busiest** in Egypt . (.....) **SB**
- 38-Tennis is **least** dangerous than football . (.....) **SB**
- 39-What's is the **better** place to play tennis near hear ? (.....) **WB**
- 40-What's the **more** difficult subject at school ? (.....) **WB**
- 41-How **much** people helped to build the bridge ? (.....) **SB**
- 42-The Karnak Temple is **most** crowded than the valley of the kings. (.....) **SB**
- 43-Trains are **fast** than cars . (.....) **WB**
- 44-The Nile is **long** river in the world . (.....) **SB**
- 45-Which building is the **older** ? (.....) **WB**
- 46-Is she going **trying** rock climbing (.....) **SB**
- 47-We are going to try windsurfing **yesterday** . (.....) **WB**
- 48-The journey **going** to start in March (.....) **SB**
- 49-He is going to **sleeping** in a tent . (.....) **SB**
- 50-What are you **go** to do next Saturday ? (.....) **WB**
- 51-His birthday is on the third **from** may . (.....)
- 52-**You are** going to try rock climbing ? (.....)
- 53-I **are** not going to try windsurfing (.....)
- 54-We are going **do** our homework later . (.....)
- 55-We cooked **yourself** dinner on a fire . (.....) **SB**
- 56-I didn't buy this cake . I made it on **my** self . (.....) **WB**
- 57-He put on a hat to protect **ourselves** . (.....) **SB**
- 58-She took a photo of **themselves**. (.....) **SB**
- 59-The children sat by the fire to keep **ourselves** warm . (.....) **SB**



- 60- I bought **themselves** a cold drink . (.....)
- 61-I'm sorry ,Tamer hurt **itself** . (.....) SB
- 62-I'm looking forward to **see** you . (.....) SB
- 63-Let's **spending** good time together . (.....)
- 64-I'd prefer **playing** tennis . (.....) WB
- 65-What shall we **doing** tomorrow ? (.....) SB
- 66-I made this cake **me** . (.....) WB
- 67-How about **go** kayaking next weekend ? (.....)
- 68-Which is **difficult** ,English or Maths? (.....)
- 69-My cat cleans **myself** regularly . (.....)
- 70-**Where** I've got a test , I always study hard . (.....) SB
- 71-When I got home from school , I **will do** my homework . (.....) WB
- 72-When it's very cold ,water **turned** into ice . (.....) WB
- 73-When my grandfather **was** tired , he falls a sleep . (.....) WB
- 74-I don't water the plants in our garden , they **died** . (.....) WB
- 75-Why must we **cleaned** the beaches ? (.....) SB
- 76-You **mustn't** follow traffic rules . (.....) WB
- 77-I **felt** tired when it's late (.....) SB
- 78-What must the birds and animals **found** ? (.....) SB
- 79-You should **sharing** your ideas with others . (.....) WB
- 80-Should I **watered** the plants now ? (.....) WB
- 81-Don't **threw** rubbish in the ground . (.....) SB
- 82-Can you name a person **Whose** is taller than you ? (.....) WB
- 83-You want to be a nurse , **does** you ? (.....) SB
- 84-You did your homework last night , **don't** you ? (.....) WB
- 85-Girls are quitter than boys , **isn't** she ? (.....) WB
- 86-If go to the shop ; I'll **buys** a new game . (.....) SB
- 87-If I **ate** too many sweets , I'll feel sick . (.....) SB
- 88-Where will you **lived** if you get a good job ? (.....) WB

- 89-If I work near a beach , I will **swam** every day in summer . (.....) **WB**  
 90-You **speak** better English if you practice every day . (.....) **WB**  
 91-If I eat too many sweets ,I'**m** be fat . (.....) **SB**  
 92-Who **do** you see if you go out tonight ? (.....) **WB**  
 93-Children will still **going** to school in the future . (.....) **SB**  
 94-If I pass the exam , I'**d** go to university . (.....) **SB**

تابعنا على الصفحة (Mr / Ahmed Sheta) ليصلك كل ما هو جديد بالنسبة لمنهج الصف الأول الإعدادي

*With Best Wishes*

*Mr / Ahmed Sheta*

**01094068842**



## Final Revision Prep One

### Complete the following dialogue :

1-“Asharf is telling Ayman about his visit to the future”

**Ayman:** What did you do last weekend ?

**Ashraf:** (1)...I went to the fun fair .....

**Ayman:** The funfair !That’s fantastic.

**Ashraf:** (2)...Which ride did you like most.....?

**Ayman:** I loved the big wheel most .

**Ashraf:** (3)...How much the ticket cost.....?

**Ayman:** The ticket costs 20 pounds .

**Ashraf:** (4) Fantastic....! What food did you eat there ?

**Ayman:**...(5)I ate some popcorn..... .

**Ashraf:** That’s my favourite food !

2-“Ahmed and Ali are talking about music”.

**Ahmed:** Do you like music Ali ?

**Ali:** (1)Yes I do .....

**Ahmed:** (2)...What type of Music do you like..... ?

**Ali:** I like pop music .

**Ahmed:** (3.....Can you play any musical instrument.....?

**Ali:** Yes, I can play musical instruments.

**Ahmed:** What instrument do you like to play ?

**Ali:** (4).....I like to play the piano..... .

**Ahmed:** Who taught you how to play the piano ?

**Ali:** (5)...My father .....

3-“Mona is asking Dina about her favourite hobby” .

**Mona:** What’s your favourite hobby ?

**Dina:** (1)...My favourite happy is playing music .....

**Mona:** Do you like classical music ?

**Dina:** ....(2)Yes ,I do..... .

**Mona:** ..(3)...Do you play in the school band... ?

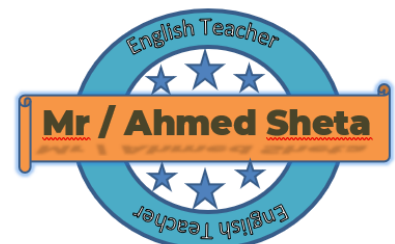
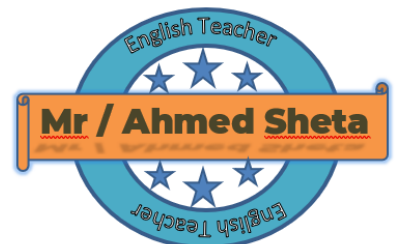
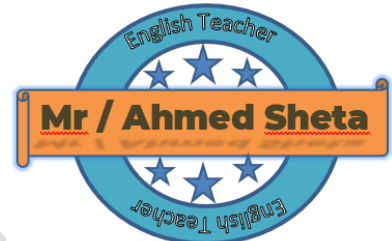
**Dina:** Yes, I play in the school band .

**Mona:** ....(4)Do you practice it at home.... ?

**Dina:** No, I don’t practice it at home .

**Mona:** When did you start playing it ?

**Dina:** ....(5)I started playing it at the age of seven..... .



4-“Roqia is telling about her terrible weekend” .

Rodina: Hi, Roqia . How was your weekend ?

Roqia : (1)...it was terrible..... .

Rodina: (2)...why...?

Roqia : My little brother was very sick .

Rodina: (3)How is she doing now... ?

Roqia : He is getting well now.

Rodina: Did you see a doctor ?

Roqia : (4) Yes ,of course ..... .

Rodina: What did the doctor advise him ?

Roqia : (5) To stay at home and take the medicine .... .

5-

Salwa : Hi Doaa . How was your weekend ?

Doaa : It (1).....was...great !

Salwa : What (2)...did you ..... do last weekend ?

Doaa : I went to the fun fair with my cousin . We had a great time .

Salwa : (3)...When did..... you go there ?

Doaa : At about 8 a.m .

Salwa : fantastic! How was the weather ?

Doaa : It was (4)...fine..... .

Salwa : So, What was the best thing about the trip ?

Doaa : Well, I (5)...rode.. on the big wheel .

6-

Aya : Hello , Asmaa . How are you ?

Asmaa : Hi, Aya . I'm (1)...fine ..... .

Aya : How was your last weekend ?

Asmaa : It was (2)...great..... .

Aya : Really ! Where (3)...did you go..... ?

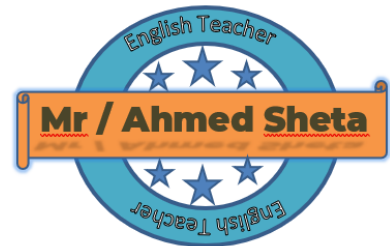
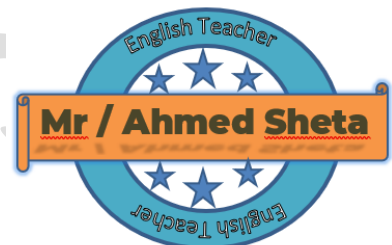
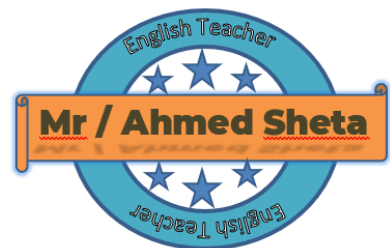
Asmaa : My father took us to a nice restaurant .

Aya : (4)..How was..... the food ?

Asmaa : It was (5)...very.....delicious . What about you ?

Aya : I stayed home .

Asmaa : Oh . How terrible !



7-

**Mazen** :Hello ,Ahmed .Where did you go last holiday ?

**Ahmed**: I visited the Cairo (1)...**Tower**..... . I learn much information about it ?

**Mazen** :Where (2)...**is it** ..... ?

**Ahmed**:The Cairo Tower is next to the Nile .

**Mazen** :(3)...**How Tall**..... is it ?

**Ahmed**:I think it's about 187 metres tall.

**Mazen** :How old is it ?

**Ahmed**: It's more than fifty -nine years (4)...**old**... .

**Mazen** :How many floors are there in the Cairo Tower ?

**Ahmed**:There (5)..**are** ..... sixteen floors .There is a restaurant on the 14<sup>th</sup> floor .

8-

**Tourist** : Hello , Can you speak English ?

**Tamer** :Yes,(1)... **of course**..... .Can I help you ?

**Tourist** : I want to know some information about some places .

**Tamer** :Sure .What would you like to know ?

**Tourist** :Where is the Cairo Tawer and (2).. **How Tall** ..... ?

**Tamer** :It's by the Nile .It's 187 m (3) ... **Tall** ..... .

**Tourist**:(4)..**Which building**.. is taller,The Great pyramids or Giza or the Cairo Tower?

**Tamer**: The Cairo Tower is (5).. **taller**.... . The Great pyramids is about 147 m tall.

**Tourist** :When did the Cairo Tower Open ?

**Tamer** : I think it opened in 1916 .

9-

**Anas** : Welcome to Egypt .Is this your first visit to Egypt ?

**Tourist**: Thank you .Yes . And I'm very happy here .

**Anas** :(1)...**What** .. did you visit here ?

**Tourist**:I visited the pyramids and the Grand Egyptian (2).. **Museum** .. .

**Anas**: Wow ! Fantastic (3)...**How long**... will you stay in Egypt ?

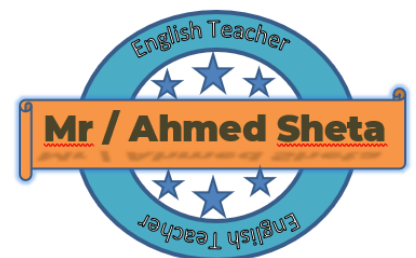
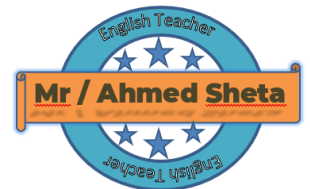
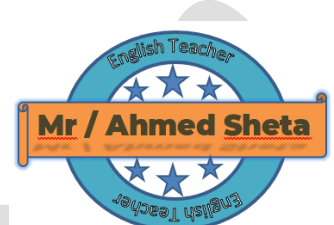
**tourist**:I 'll stay for two weeks .

**Anas** :(4)... **Yes**..... , sure .I'm going to visit Luxor .

**Tourist**: What places will you visit there ?

**Anas** :I 'll visit the Karnak (5) **Temple** ..... .

**Tourist** : Have a nice time in Egypt .





10-

**Tassneem:** Did you hear about school's plan to stop using mobiles at school ?

**Marwa :** Yes, I (1)...do..... .

**Tassneem:** What (2)...do you ..... think about it ?

**Marwa :** Well, I think that's better for us .

**Tassneem:(3)....Why..... you think so ?**

**Marwa :** Because mobiles cause so much trouble in the class .

**Tassneem:** I agree . I think they're also bad for our health .

**Marwa :** Sure. I think they cause serious diseases .

**Tassneem:** I'm not(4) sure..... .

**Marwa :** In my (5)...opinion..... , We shouldn't use mobiles at school .

11- Omar and Ali are talking about famous places around the world .

**Omar:** Can I ask you some question ?

**Ali :** (1)...Yes, of course..... .

**Omar:(2)...How high is the great pyramids?**

**Ali :** The Great pyramids is 146 metres high .

**Omar :.....(3)How many people live in Tokyo.....?**

**Ali :** About 37,500,000 people live in Tokyo .

**Omar :** What is the longest river in the world

**Ali :** (4)...The Nile ... .

**Omar :** Good! I think you are very clever .

**Ali :** (5)Thank you ..... .

12-Fadi and Helmy are talking about Tahya Masr Bridge .

**Fadi :** Where did you go last week?

**Helmy:(1)..I went to Tahya Masr Bridge..... .**

**Fadi :** Where is Tahya Masr Bridge ?

**Helmy: (2)....It's in Cairo..... .**

**Fadi : (3)....Is it old..... ?**

**Helmy:** No, it isn't old . It is new .

**Fadi : (4)When did it open.....?**

**Helmy:** It opened in 2019.

**Fadi :** What's its floor made of ?

**Helmy:(5) ..It's made of glass .**



13-

**Lara** :I'm(1).... going.... To see a new film at Diana Cinema .

**Tamera**: Have you (2)... got the tickets..... yet?

**Lara** :No, I am going to get the tickets this afternoon .Would you like to come ?

**Tamera**:Oh, thank you , that would be nice .

**Lara** :Ok . I will get you a ticket ,too .

**Tamera**: Great (3).. When will ... the film star?

**Lara** :At eight o'clock , but we (4)..... are ..... all going to meet at 7:15 .

**Tamera**: Ok, I will (5).... See..... you there .

**Lara** :That's fine .

14-

**Assem**: Hi, Hatem ,Would you like to do something with me this weekend ?

**Hatem**: Sure .What shall we do ?

**Assem**: I don't know. Do you have any ideas?

**Hatem**:(1).....Shall we ..... see a film ?

**Assem**: That's(2)... sounds... great .Which film shall we see ?

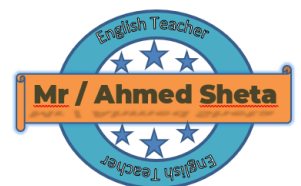
**Hatem**:(3)... let's..... see "Spider -Man 3" .

**Assem**: I'd (4)... rather..... not . I don't like that film .

**Hatem**:Well! Let's watch another one .

**Assem**:(5)... What about..... seeing "Airplane? I hear it's quite a funny film .

**Hatem**:Ok .Let's see that .



15-

**Brother**: I'm bored ! What shall we do ?

**Sister** :(1)..... Let's .... Play table tennis .

**Brother**: No, I am not good at table tennis .

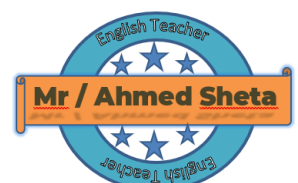
**Sister** :(2).... Shall we ..... watch TV?

**Brother**:Ok, good (3)..... idea ..... Let's watch a James Bond film .

**Sister** : No, I don't (4)... like ..... his film .

**Brother**:(5).. Why don't we....watch High School Musical 2 ?

**Sister** :Yes ! I love music .



16-

**Maher** : Hi , Mustafa ! Do you want to go out after work ?

**Mustafa:**(1)... **Sure.....** , why not ?What shall we do?

**Maher** : I don't know .What do you have in mind ?

**Mustafa:** (2)....**What about ....** watching a movie ?

**Maher** :I'm not sure about that .How about eating at the new restaurant ?

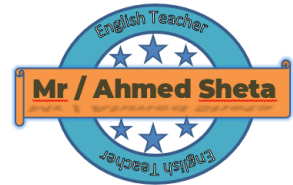
**Mustafa:** That sound a (3)...**good /great .... idea** . I hear they have amazing dishes.

**Maher** :Me , too . someone told me it can be hard to get a tablet ,so(4)**let's..** go out early.

**Mustafa** :Okay ,Fine .But If we can't get a tablet ,we're going to watch the movie .

**Maher** :That's good (5)... **shall we .....** meet in front of the restaurant ?

**Mustafa:** Sound good . I'll see you then .



17-

Salem and Ameer are talking about playing sports.

**Salem:** What shall we do tomorrow ?

**Ameer:**(1)....**let's play basketball** .

**Salem:** Are you good at playing basketball .

**Ameer:**(2)....**Yes , I am ....** .Do you like playing it ?

**Salem:**(3)... **Yes , I do ....** , but I'm not tall enough.

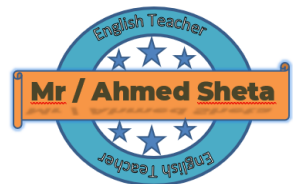
**Ameer:** Don't worry . I'm not tall ,either. But I practice it a lot .

**Salem:**(4)...**Where do you practice it .....**?

**Ameer:** I practice it at school or in the club .

**Salem:**(5)... **When do you practice it .....**?

**Ameer:** I practice it every day .



18-

**Kareem** is telling Amr about his journey .

**Amr:** I haven't seen you for ten days . Were you on a journey ?

**Kareem** :(1)... **Yes, I was ....** . I went to Dahab .

**Amr:** Did you go alone ?

**Kareem** :(2).. **Yes, I did .....** .

**Amr:**(3)...**How long did you stay there..** ?

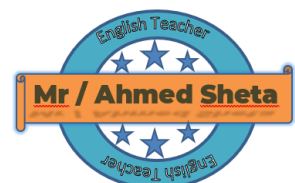
**Kareem** : I stayed there with my friends for a week .

**Amr:** Did you try rock climbing ?

**Kareem** (4).**No, I didn't ..** . because it was dangerous .

**Amr:**(5)...**How did you move from one place to another .....**?

**Kareem** :I moved from one place to another on camel .



19-

**Wafaa:** I Like your new shoes .What are they made of ?

**Tasnen :**They made of (1).....leather..... .

**Wafaa:** I bought them last week .

**Tasneen (2).....Who bought** them for you ?

**Wafaa:**My (3)...Father..... .

**Tasneen :** (4).....Why..... ?

**Wafaa:** It was my birthday .

**Tasnen :**Great . Can you come with me to buy a pair for me ?

**Wafaa:**(5)...sure..... .

20-

**Habiba:** Hello , Basma

**Basma :**Hello ,Habiba .

**Habiba :**When were you born ?

**Basma :**I was born in (1)...2001..... .

**Habiba :**When did you (2) ...start school..... ?

**Basma :** I started school .....in..... 2007 .

**Habiba:** ...(4)....Did you... learn to ride a bike ?

**Basma :**Yes , I did

**Habiba:**When?

**Basma:**(5)...last..... year .

21-

**Donia:** Hello , Ghada .How are you ?

**Ghada;**I'm fine, Donia. What about you ?

**Donia :**I'm fine ,too .(1)Do you like.....reading stories ?

**Ghada :**Yes, I do

**Donia :**What story did you read ?

**Ghada :** I read the Old Man and the(3) ...Sea..... .

**Donia:**What's it a bout ?

**Ghada :**It's about a (4)..fisherman ..... who caught a big fish .

**Donia:** Did you enjoy it ?

**Ghada:**Yes, I (5).....did..... .

**Choose the correct answer from a, b , c or d**

- 1- A/AN .....Is the place where you can play or watch sports matches . **SB**  
 a- **canteen**                      b-**stadium**                      c-museum                      d-aquarium
- 2-A/AN ..... is a dining room in an office building or school . **SB**  
 a-**canteen**                      b-stadium                      c- museum                      d-aquarium
- 3-We learn a lot about the Earth and the moon at the ..... **WB**  
 a-bowling alley                      b- aquarium                      c-**planetarium**                      d-football stadium
- 4-The bowling ..... is a building where you can go bowling . **WB**  
 a-ball                      b-**alley**                      c-bowler                      d-bowl
- 5-On Sunday , we went to the planetarium but it was ..... **SB**  
 a-**closed**                      b-opened                      c-moved                      d-arrived
- 6-I had a/an ..... two weeks ago . My hair was so long . **SB**  
 a-statue                      b-nervous                      c-**haircut**                      d-activity
- 7-I loved the fish but I didn't see any whales at the ..... **WB**  
 a-bowling alley                      b-**aquarium**                      c-planetarium                      d-football stadium
- 8-Let's go on the big wheel at the ..... this weekend ! **WB**  
 a-aquarium                      b-museum                      c-planetarium                      d-**funfair**
- 9-Samar , ..... thirteen , is in prep one this year .  
 a-age                      b-aging                      c-**aged**                      d-ages
- 10-I ..... shopping yesterday morning .I bought a lot of groceries .  
 a-had                      b- took                      c-**went**                      d-gave
- 11-Don't forget to write the date of our meeting in your .....  
 a-book                      b-dairy                      c-date                      d-**diary**
- 12-In the science museum , I saw a/an ..... about dolphins .  
 a-**exhibition**                      b-decision                      c-match                      d-bowling
- 13- All pupils wear ..... and black shoes .  
 a-forms                      b-farms                      c-frames                      d-**uniforms**
- 14-No one lives in the Arctic .....  
 a-Tower                      b-town                      c-**Area**                      d-City
- 15- There are very ..... at the Egyptian Museum .  
 a-centres                      b-**statues**                      c-pyramids                      d-temples



16-Toka was very ..... about her exams ,so she couldn't sleep .

a-happy                      b-nervous                      c-pleased                      d-content

17-I saw some fishermen and big boat at the .....

a-playground                      b-peach                      c-beach                      d-funfair

18-We like riding on the big ..... at the funfair .

a-wall                      b-hall                      c-hole                      d-wheel

19-I will go ..... with my dad soon .

a-shops                      b-shopping                      c-to shop                      d-a shop

20-The ..... In the sky are bright .

a- places                      b-statues                      c-pools                      d-stars

21-I was at school at 8 a.m today .What time did you arrive .....? WB

a-now                      b-tomorrow                      c-yesterday                      d-ago

22-Hany ..... Some new shoes last Saturday . WB

a-buys                      b-buy                      c-is buying                      d-bought

23-..... , our family moved to our new houses in Alexandria .SB

a-Tomorrow                      b-Next week                      c-Yesterday                      d-Now

24-It's January now It was December ..... month .WB

a-ago                      b-next                      c-last                      d-in

25-It's ten past ten .The ten o'clock bus left ten minutes ..... . WB

a-ago                      b-past                      c-to                      d-in

26-On Sunday 8<sup>th</sup> May , our family .....to our new house in Alexandria.SB

a- moved                      b-moving                      c-are moved                      d-were moving

27-We ..... lunch together in the school canteen this morning . SB

a-is having                      b-having                      c-had                      d-has

28-It's Wednesday today ,so it was Tuesday ..... WB

a-this morning                      b-last morning                      c-yesterday                      d-tomorrow

29-How did you ..... when you started a new school ? SB

a-feels                      b-felt                      c-feel                      d-feeling

30 -My uncle ..... his car in 2002 .

a- is buying                      b-buy                      c-buys                      d-bought

31-Mr Ayman didn't ..... the office early yesterday .

a- leaves                      b-leave                      c-left                      d-leaving

32- ..... you ready for yesterday's exam ? B : sure .

a-**Were** b-Did c-**Could** d-Do

33-The balls are heavy at the ..... . **WB**

a- **bowling alley** b-swimming pool c-stadium d-handball ground

34-When sometimes ..... , it goes down into water . **WB**

a-**sinks** b-floats c-swim d-dives

35-It ..... last night and I got wet . **SB**

a-ran b-**rained** c-trained d-gained

36-A/AN ..... is the person who asks questions during an interview .

a-customer b-interviewee c-**interviewer** d-waiter

37-I ..... a room with my brother .

a-divide b-spend c-**share** d-walk

38-I think he is clever .This is my ..... in .

a-sea b-river c-**cave** d-hill

42-Pop , rock and ..... are different forms of music .

a-**jazz** b-coconut c-ice cream d-peach

43-She likes to play ..... . It's her favourite instrument .

a- a piano b-**the piano** c-piano d-pianos

44-A ..... is someone who works on a boat or ship . **WB**

a-seller b-musician c-**sailor** d-dentist

45- ..... are large brown nuts that grow on palm tress . **WB**

a-**Coconuts** b-Melons c-Apple d-Cucumbers

46-I didn't like this story . I thought the writing was ..... . **WB**

a-nice b-interesting c-amazing d-**terrible**

47-Do you think this glass bottle will ..... in the water ? **WB**

a-run b-swim c-think d-**sink**

48-Crusoe's ship sank because there was a really ..... storm . **WB**

a-nice b-light c-**terrible** d-cheerful

49-Do you like working with other people , or do you prefer to work ...? **WB**

a-lonely b-**alone** c-faraway d-nearby

50-I don't know how to go through the .....there are too many tress there .

a-**jungle** b-playground c-cave d-city

51-A: ..... your best friend speak French ? B : Yes , he can . **WB**

a-Do                                      b-Is                                      c-Can                                      d-Are

52-A : .....time do you go to school ? At half past seven . **WB**

a-when                                      b-what                                      c-where                                      d-How

53-A : Have you got a new jacket ? B : No ,I ..... **SB**

a-do                                      b-doesn't                                      c-hadn't                                      d-haven't

54-A : .....you like jazz? B : NO , I don't like pizza ,but I like pop. **WB**

a-Are                                      b-Do                                      c-Did                                      d-Will

55-What music ..... he like ? - He likes pop . **SB**

a-did                                      b-is                                      c-do                                      d-does

56-Did you ..... To the park ? **SB**

a-went                                      b-go                                      c-gone                                      d-going

57-Have you got a new jacket ? -No, I ..... **SB**

a-don't                                      b-do                                      c-haven't                                      d-did

58-..... do you think is on the island ? **WB**

a-Where                                      b-Why                                      c-Who                                      d-Why

59-..... do you like fruit ? **WB**

a-When                                      b-Who                                      c-What                                      d-Why

60-..... there a cinema in your town ?

a-Is                                      b-Are                                      c-Were                                      d-Did

61-Jazz is a type of ..... **SB**

a-music                                      b-subject                                      c-material                                      d-metal

62- Coconuts are large brown ..... **WB**

a-glasses                                      b-pots                                      c-nuts                                      d-cells

63-I didn't like this story but, I thought the writer was ..... **WB**

a-happy                                      b-clever                                      c-alone                                      d-terrible

64-..... spoke to the doctor yesterday?- Sameh .

a-What                                      b-Who                                      c-When                                      d-Why

65-What ..... of person was Robinson Crusoe ? \_ Clever **SB**

a-kind                                      b-time                                      c-age                                      d-size

67-My little brother ..... me up at 5 a.m . **SB**

**a-drove**                      **b-gave**                      **c-played**                      **d-woke**

68-I read a book by favourite ..... Last week .

**a-reader**                      **b-leader**                      **c-writer**                      **d-lighter**

69-The tourists enjoyed the ..... . They said the music was fantastic .

**a-concert**                      **b-century**                      **c-year**                      **d-quide**

70-We couldn't go to the park yesterday because it was ..... .

**a-favourite**                      **b-interesting**                      **c-windy**                      **d-nice**

71-The music was so ..... , so I left the party .

**a-fantastic**                      **b-amazing**                      **c-nice**                      **d-loud**

72-What happened to Ahmed last month ? B : I really can't ..... .

**a-remember**                      **b-remind**                      **c-suggest**                      **d-harm**

73-Let's go to the ..... To watch the party .

**a-cinema**                      **b-zoo**                      **c-park**                      **d-theatre**

74-My mother put ..... on food to make it tasty .

**a-peppers**                      **b-papers**                      **c-oranges**                      **d-bananas**

75-My laptop stopped ..... , so I lost all my work .

**a-living**                      **b-working**                      **c-dying**                      **d-trying**

76-My dad ..... me to school in his car .

**a-rode**                      **b-went**                      **c-came**                      **d-drove**

77-We plan to go ..... holiday in Luxor next week

**a-at**                      **b-on**                      **c-with**                      **d-about**

78-Amany has a lot of ..... .He wants to be a doctor .

**a-hopes**                      **b-problem**                      **c-bags**                      **d-babies**

79-After he worked for ten hours ,He was really ..... .

**a-tiring**                      **b-careless**                      **c-boring**                      **d-tired**

80-Tourists usually stay at comfortable ..... when they visit Egypt .

**a-hospitals**                      **b-hotels**                      **c-schools**                      **d-theatres**

81-How did you get the ..... for the final match ?

**a-ticket**                      **b-player**                      **c-viewer**                      **d-playground**

82-I like fruit because it's good ..... me . **WB**

**a-at**                      **b-for**                      **c-about**                      **d-on**

- 83-When did you go to the museum ? B -I ..to the museum four days ago .  
 a-go b-goes c-went d-am going
- 84-..... the film was interesting , I did not understand all of it .WB  
 a-Although b-Since c-When d-Because
- 85-My grandfather was a ..... and visited countries all over the world  
 a-sail b-pupil c-student d-sailor
- 86-A ... is a building to keep and display important things from the past .  
 a- museum b-funfair c-canteen d-sports center
- 87-It was a terrible day ..... my team lost 5-2  
 a-although b-because c-so d-however
- 88-When you put a stone in water , it .....  
 a-floats b-thinks c-sinks d-thanks
- 89-People first played ..... music a long time ago .  
 a-cheap b-new c-traditional d-careless
- 90-The Tahya Masr ..... goes over the Nile in Cairo. WB  
 a-Tunnel b-Bridge c-City d-Tower
- 91-The Cairo ..... is the tallest building in Egypt . WB  
 a-Bridge b-City c-Tunnel d-Tower
- 92-Al Hamra Tower in Kuwait was built in 2011 , so It's a/an ... building .SB  
 a-old b-ancient c-modern d-crowded
- 93-Bangkok is the ..... of Thailand . SB  
 a-island b-river c-country d-capital
- 94-We need to buy some more water .This bottle is ..... WB  
 a-empty b-crowded c-noisy d-small
- 95-Asyut is not a very big ..... WB  
 a-river b-tower c-city d-tunnel
- 96-A ..... is a tall narrow building . SB  
 a-tower b-tour c-pyramid d-mountain
- 98-The 6<sup>th</sup> of October Bridge was built to link the Nile ..... SB  
 a-rivers b-seas c-banks d-beaches
- 99- Asyut is not a very big ..... WB  
 a-river b-tower c-city d-tunnel



100-A/An ... is something used for people and cars to cross a road or river.

SB

a-pyramid                      b-tower                      c-bridge                      d-lake

101-The show was ..... every liked it .

a-terrible                      b-bad                      c-worse                      d-amazing

102-Tourists from around the ..... visit Egypt every year .

a-circle                      b-tower                      c-building                      d-world

103- This ..... goes under the river .

a-canal                      b-tunnel                      c-lake                      d-tower

104-The ..... Of Bangkok in Thailand is a bout 10 million people .

a-pollution                      b-population                      c-weather                      d-transport

105-..... long is the Cairo -Alexandria dessert road?

a-How                      b-What                      c-Why                      d-When

106- My cousins felt ..... After they moved to a new flat . WB

a-happiest                      b-happier                      c-more happier                      d-as happy

107-Old cars are usually ..... than modern cars . WB

a-noisier                      b-noisy                      c-noisiest                      d-as noisy

108-My friend lives ..... the school than me .SB

a-nearest                      b-nearer                      c-near                      d-most nearer

109-Ali is tall ,but Rami is ..... .WB

a-taller                      b-tallest                      c-tall                      d-as tall

110-A train is ..... than a bus . WB

a-faster                      b-fastest                      c-as fast                      d-the fastest

111-Mount Everest is ..... than Mount Killimanjaro .SB

a-high                      b-highest                      c-the highest                      d-higher

112-Which bridge is .. , the 6<sup>th</sup> October Bridge or the Qasr ELNil bridge.SB

a-long                      b-longest                      c-longer                      d-the longest

113-The museum is usually ..... on Saturday than on Sunday . WB

a-crowded                      b-most crowded                      c-more crowded                      d-the most crowded

114-The Nile river is longer ..... The Amazon . SB

a-as                      b-most                      c-more                      d-than

115-Who is ..... person in your family ?

a-tallest                      b-as tall                      c-the taller                      d-the tallest

116-The Great Pyramids of Giza ..... Than the red pyramid .WB

a-tall                      b-taller                      c-tallest                      d-the tallest

117-The world's ..... suspension bridge opened in Cairo . SB

a-widest                      b-wide                      c-wider                      d-the widest

118-Some people think that maths is ..... subject of all .

a-difficult                      b-more difficult                      c-most difficult                      d-the most difficult

119- On Saturdays ,The market is ..... than on Friday .

a-quieter                      b-quiet                      c-quietest                      d-the quietest

120-Whales are ..... animals in the world .

a-big                      b-bigger                      c-the biggest                      d-biggest

121-The best time to cross the Tahya Maser Bridge is at ..... . SB

a-sunscreen                      b-sunblock                      c-sunflower                      d-sunset

122-..... means able to cause harm . WB

a-Dangerous                      b-Cheap                      c-Polite                      d-Safe

123-Remember that it is important to be .....when you give your opinion .SB

a-cross                      b-impolite                      c-safe                      d-polite

124-The bridge has a glass .....so you see the river under your feet .SB

a-float                      b-floor                      c-door                      d-window

125-..... are the most dangerous animals in the world . SB

a-Subject                      b-Islands                      c-Bridges                      d-Insects

126-The world's widest ..... bridge opened in Cairo in May 2019 . SB

a-running                      b-suspension                      c-swimming                      d-flying

128-It's ..... to climb up a ladder very quickly .

a-safe                      b-modern                      c-old                      d-dangerous

129-A ..... is a black and yellow insects that makes honey .

a-horse                      b-goat                      c-bee                      d-bear

130-I think mountain ..... Is the most dangerous sport .

a-moving                      b-climbing                      c-spending                      d-buliding

131-I can't buy that mobile .It's too ..... .

a-safe                      b-expensive                      c-beautiful                      d-empty

132-The tourist admired the .....of the Nile when they went on the bridge .

a-cave                      b-viewer                      c-taste                      d-view

133-All of us like ..... view of the Nile .

a-beautiful                      b-narrow                      c-cheap                      d-ugly

134-That book costs only two pounds .It's really ..... .

a-expensive                      b-cheap                      c-dangerous                      d-safe

135-No one agreed to buy the dog because it was really ..... .

a-beautiful                      b-narrow                      c-ugly                      d-wide

136-I'm ..... of being Egyptian .

a-careful                      b-empty                      c-wide                      d-proud

137-Mountain ..... is the most dangerous sport at all .

a-delivery                      b-climbing                      c-weighing                      d-skating

138-I disagree ..... you .English is the most important subject .

a-of                      b-at                      c-to                      d-with

139-What do you ..... about The news TV show ? SB

a-thank                      b-sing                      c-sink                      d-think

140-I'm proud ..... my father .He does his best to make us happy .

a-off                      b-from                      c-to                      d-of

141-The opposite of " beautiful " is ..... .

a-important                      b-dangerous                      c-popular                      d-ugly

142-What's your ..... Of doing a sport every week ? WB

a-dream                      b-thought                      c-opinion                      d-think

143-Ramses III is the biggest ..... in the museum .SB

a-entrance                      b-space                      c-article                      d-statue

144-The old museum didn't have ..... for 100,000 ancient object .SB

a-spice                      b-space                      c-trace                      d-race

145-The Grand Egyptian Museum (GEM) .....its first visitors in 2019 . SB

a-came                      b-left                      c-hit                      d-welcomed

146-Tell me the reason ..... you were absent yesterday .

a-why                      b-where                      c-when                      d-how

147-I read the website ..... Before choosing any books .

a-views                      b-reviews                      c-thoughts                      d-ideas

148-My uncle is the ..... person in my family . No one is older than him . **SB**

a-youngest                      b-tallest                      c-oldest                      d-deepest

149- The ..... of the kings in Luxor is one of the most popular places .

a-Valley                      b-Nile                      c-Cave                      d-River

150-I couldn't put the beds in my room as there wasn't enough .....there .

a-spices                      b-sky                      c-science                      d-space

151-The British Museum in London is the oldest .....museum in the world. **WB**

a-careless                      b-helpful                      c-public                      d-ugly

153-There were more than 160.000 of Egypt's most valuable .....In the museum.

a- spaces                      b-walls                      c-subject                      d-treasures **WB**

153-The tourists stopped at the water ..... to take some photos .

a-storm                      b-mountain                      c-volcano                      d-fountain

154- I always leave my car in a nearby car .....

a-bark                      b-park                      c-palm                      d-poem

155-The ..... of the king in Luxor is one of the most popular places . **SB**

a-valley                      b-Nile                      c-Cave                      d-River

156-My sister didn't like the book , ..... I loved it . **WB**

a-because                      b-so                      c-although                      d-but

157-I don't like this hotel ..... It is very modern .**WB**

a-because                      b-so                      c-although                      d-but

158-Ahmed did not come to school yesterday ..... He was ill . **WB**

a-but                      b-so                      c-although                      d-because

159-We went to the shop for some bread , .....The shop was closed . **WB**

a-although                      b-but                      c-because                      d-so

160-The market is always very busy at this time .Don't go now or it will be very..... **WB**

a-empty                      b-crowded                      c-quiet                      d-wide

161-Be careful you don't hit your head on the door . It's very ..... **WB**

a-empty                      b-wide                      c-noisy                      d-low

162- Ice skating is ..... Than skiing . **SB**

a-safer                      b-safe                      c-safest                      d-as safe

162-I don't want to have a /an ...on holiday , I want to sleep by a pool ! **WB**

a-dessert                      b-journey                      c-guide                      d-adventure

163-In Dahab , we're going to go ..... in the mountains . **SB**

**a-diving**                      **b-trekking**                      **c-windsurfing**                      **d-kayaking**

164-I love ..... because I'm good at swimming under the water . **WB**

**a-sailing**                      **b-zip lining**                      **c-trekking**                      **d-diving**

165-They took four days to cross the desert . It was a difficult ..... . **WB**

**a-journey**                      **b-voyage**                      **c-flight**                      **d-picnic**

166-All you need to go ..... is a boat and some wind . **WB**

**a-sailing**                      **b-trekking**                      **c-diving**                      **d-zip lining**

167-We sometimes go ....for two days or more usually across the desert . **WB**

**a-windsurfing**                      **b-sailing**                      **c-trekking**                      **d-diving**

168-We can't go ..... today because there is no wind ! **WB**

**a-trekking**                      **b-diving**                      **c-zip lining**                      **d-windsurfing**

169-In the desert , we need a/an .....to helps us find the way and  
a camel to carry food and water . **WB**

**a-farmer**                      **b-guide**                      **c-engineer**                      **d-pilot**

170-I love ..... , going down rives .It's very quiet . **WB**

**a-kayaking**                      **b-diving**                      **c-trekking**                      **d-zip lining**

172-In ..... , you start really high , but you finish on the ground . **WB**

**a-kayaking**                      **b-zip lining**                      **c-trekking**                      **d-diving**

173-You need a special bike to try .....

**a-rock climbing**                      **b-mountain biking**                      **c-kayaking**                      **d-trekking**

174-This film ..... scary .I don't like it .

**a-likes**                      **b-sees**                      **c-looks**                      **d-watches**

175-Rock ..... is one of the most dangerous sports .

**a-gardening**                      **b-forming**                      **c-climbing**                      **d-riding**

14-When We go camping ,We sleep in a .....

**a-castle**                      **b-hotel**                      **c-tent**                      **d-hut**

176-It's important to ..... with other people when you need to decide  
something important .

**a-negotiate**                      **b-play**                      **c-call**                      **d-climb**

177-Diving is a ..... sport .

**a-desert**                      **b-mountain**                      **c-water**                      **d-jungle**



178-I don't like .....Films because they make me fell frightened.

a-comedy                      b-scary                      c-family                      d-happy

179-Many tourists like to go .....on a board when they go on a journey to the red sea.

a-windsurfing                      b-diving                      c-driving                      d-trekking

180-Diving in the Red Sea is a great .....

a-fan                      b-fun                      c-funny                      d-fair

181-Some people like to ..... dangerous sports .

a-wear                      b-go                      c-spend                      d-try

182-I always go to the sea ; I am good ..... swimming .

a-of                      b-to                      c-at                      d-for

183-The weather was nice yesterday .We took a boat and went ..... the river .

a-up                      b-down                      c-under                      d-about

184-The journey to Ras Shetan .....twenty days in the desert of Sinai .

a-makes                      b-gives                      c-takes                      d-spends

185-I'm going to try windsurfing .It looks .....

a-ugly                      b-terrible                      c-dangerous                      d-fun

186-..... are people who live in the dessert .

a-Bedouins                      b-Runners                      c-Beginners                      d-Villagers

187-Emad ..... diving last year .

a-made                      b- went                      c-gave                      d-took

188-The journey is going to ..... 43 days .

a- try                      b-talk                      c-take                      d-go

189-My father travels ..... 20 km to work every day .

a-near                      b-nearly                      c-rare                      d-rarely

190-He is going to travel ..... 2<sup>nd</sup> march .

a-on                      b-in                      c-at                      d-by

191-My bags were heavy .I couldn't .....them ,so I asked my brother to help me .

a-carry                      b-climb                      c-cross                      d-travel

192-We enjoyed our weekend .we went ..... a boat trip .

a-in                      b-by                      c-on                      d-at

193-They took a map to help them ..... their way through the desert .

a-have                      b-give                      c-take                      d-find

194-What is Reem ..... to do tomorrow morning ? SB

a-go                      b-to go                      c-gone                      d-going

195-Tomorrow , we're..... to try windsurfing in the morning . SB

a-goes                      b-going                      c-went                      d-go

196-Who ..... to cook your meal this evening ? WB

a-going                      b-will go                      c-is going                      d-to go

197-What ..... you going to wear tomorrow ? WB

a-do                      b-have                      c-are                      d-were

198-Is reem going to .....trekking this afternoon ? SB

a-going                      b-goes                      c-went                      d-go

199-I hope we ..... to the moon in the future .

a-will go                      b-are going to                      c-went                      d-going

200-What .....going to wear tomorrow ?

a-were you                      b-you will                      c-you are                      d-are you

201-.....you going to travel home by bus after school ?

a-Are                      b-IS                      c-Will                      d-AM

202-Ali has woken up late .I think he ..... be late for school .

a-is going to                      b-will                      c-are                      d-going to

203-Is Noura going to study science ..... year ?

a-last                      b-next                      c-before                      d-on

204-The sky is full of clouds .It ..... .

a-will rain                      b-rains                      c-is going to                      d-won't rain

205-Sama ..... take the train to Aswan next week .She made her decision .

a-going to                      b-will                      c-is going to                      d-won't

206-I ..... not going to try rock climbing .It's very dangerous !

a-is                      b-am                      c-are                      d-do

207-I think my father ..... a new car soon

a-will buy                      b-is going to buy                      c-buy                      d-buying

208-Ahmed's journey ..... start in march .

a-to go                      b-is going to                      c-going to                      d-going

209-I'm going to go mountain .....

a-climbing      b-flying      c-diving      d-winning

210-Adventure means a /an ..... experience when something unusual or dangerous happens .

a-boring      b-tiring      c-exciting      d-funny

211-It is usually very ..... in August . WB

a-rainy      b-sunny      c-funny      d-snowy

212-We sat by the ..... to keep ourselves warm . WB

a-fire      b-snow      c-wild      d-line

213-On the ..... of March , Ahmed is going to leave Ras Shetan .SB

a-three      b-thirty      c-third      d-thirteen

214-I looked at myself in the ..... . SB

a-glasses      b-mirror      c-door      d-picture

215-There is ... at the top of the that mountain . Look , It is all white ! WB

a-snow      b-wind      c-rain      d-storm

216-Maya ..... us to speak French . SB

a-brought      b-taught      c-bought      d-thought

217-It's not very hot today because there are a lot of .....in the sky .WB

a-storms      b-wind      c-clouds      d-sun

128-We can't sail because there is no ..... .WB

a-sun      b-snow      c-wind      d-fog

219-..... shows a place to tourists . WB

a-guide      b-swimmer      c-quiz      d-market

220-Dalia is ..... holiday in South Africa .

a-at      b-in      c-on      d-for

221-A .....is something you sleep in when you go camping . WB

a-boat      b-journey      c-tent      d-guide

222-The roads are dangerous when it is .... because you can't see very well . WB

a-sunny      b-cold      c-foggy      d-hot

223-Sunglasses ..... our eyes when the sun is very bright .

a-return      b-enjoy      c-complete      d-protect

64-It rained heavily and the roads became .....

a-dark b-ancient c-excited d-wet

224-It ..... me 30 days to finish writing this story .

a-took b-came c-kept d-tried

225-Cars , buses ,trains and planes are made of .....

a-population b-pollution c-transport d-fear

226-I read a lot of information about pollution in a newspaper .....

a-article b-note c-notebook d-capital

227-Today ,The ..... is sunny ,But it's so nice .

a-wind b-feather c-whether d-weather

228-Today ,It .....easy to travel around the world in less than 80 days .

a-tastes b-takes c-sounds d-leaves

229-After Sami..... out of the sea , he dried himself with a towel .

a-made b-gave c-came d-put

230-You shouldn't drive your car in .....weather as you won't see well.

a-sunny b-funny c-foggy d-hot

231-Fatma took ..... a photo with a camel . SB

a-myself b-himself c-itself d-herself

232-We enjoyed ..... when we went sailing . SB

a-themselves b-ourselves c-myself d-himself

234-I made ..... some salad for lunch . SB

a-himself b-itself c-herself d-myself

235-Sara has a jacket to keep ..... warm . WB

a-himself b-themselves c-herself d-yourself

236-The birds sleep in caves to protect ..... from eagles . WB

a-herself b-itself c-yourselves d-themselves

237-I didn't buy this cake . I made it ..... . WB

a-yourself b-itself c-myself d-herself

238-I made ..... some salad for lunch . SB

a-yourself b-himself c-myself d-ourselves

239-Sara has a jacket to keep ..... warm . WB

a-myself b-herself c-itself d-yourself

240-Sami came out of the sea and dried ..... with a towel . **SB**

a-herself                      b-himself                      c-ourselves                      d-themselves

241-Would you like to make ..... a cup of tea ? **SB**

a-yourself                      b-himself                      c-herself                      d-itself

242-I cleaned the kitchen ..... myself .

a-on                      b-in                      c-about                      d-by

243-Did you hurt ..... ?

a-yourself                      b-himself                      c-herself                      d-myself

244-The children hurt ..... .

a-himself                      b-herself                      c-itself                      d-themselves

244-Always check your final email for any ... in spelling or grammar . **WB**

a-plans                      b-mistakes                      c-words                      d-lessons

245-Grandad is going to ..... us on Thursday . **SB**

a-find                      b-visit                      c-draw                      d-buy

246-I'd rather ..... chess . **WB**

a-playing                      b-to play                      c-play                      d-to playing

247-I'd prefer ..... tennis . **WB**

a-play                      b-playing                      c-to play                      d-to playing

248-..... means a difficult task or problem . **SB**

a-Opinion                      b-Adventure                      c-Challenge                      d-Suggestion

249-I'm really ..... that you are going to come and stay with us next next week . that's great news .

a-safe                      b-terrible                      c-excited                      d-sleepy

250-I'm ..... forward to seeing my uncle before travelling .

a-making                      b-taking                      c-looking                      d-doing

251-He thinks that rock climbing is a bit scary .He'd rather .....another sport .

a-make                      b-do                      c-give                      d-share

252-We learned to ..... older people .It's polite to do .

a-destroy                      b-delete                      c-respect                      d-carry

253-There are many ..... of transport nowadays .

a-forms                      b-frames                      c-farms                      d-farmers



254-Doing sports has many .....

a-suggestions      b-hobbies      c-ideas      d-advantages

255-Trains run on railway .....

a-lines      b-raws      c-tops      d-desks

256-They boy ..... a mistake and lost two marks in the exam .

a-took      b-gave      c-did      d-made

256-You have to use a computer to send a /an .....

a-sail      b-letter      c-email      d-tail

257-Wining the final match was a great ..... for our team .

a-challenge      b-journey      c-opinion      d-transport

258-Going for a walk was a good ..... From Salwa .

a-advantage      b-suggestion      c-visit      d-present

259-Which ..... of transport do you like ?

a-from      b-farm      c-form      d-frame

260-Mohamed salah is a ..... footballer .

a-famous      b-delicious      c-wet      d-sunny

261-Please , can I get off the next .....?

a-suggestion      b-station      c-magazine      d-email

262-I love food very much So I always read ..... about food .

a-offices      b-kitchens      c-magazines      d-screens

263-I collected all my family photos and put them in a /an .....

a-quiz      b-album      c-book      d-basket

264-What's your..... about the journey ? B : wonderful !

a-suggestion      b-opinion      c-hobby      d-expression

265-After reading the story ,I ..... some notes .

a-made      b-did      c-bought      d-sold

267:A: How about going out for a meal ? B : Great .....

a-diary      b-ideal      c-idea      d-dear

268-My ..... is my uncle or aunt's son .

a-sister      b-cousin      c-brother      d-father

269-What ..... did they paint their house ? SB

a-size      b-colour      c-age      d-number

270-We use ..... to make jumpers . **WB**

**a-plastic**                      **b-wood**                      **c-metal**                      **d-wool**

271-There weren't any cars in .....Egypt .**SB**

**a-Ancient**                      **b-New**                      **c-Modern**                      **d-Special**

272-Gold is an expensive ..... **WB**

**a-plastic**                      **b-metal**                      **c-cotton**                      **d-glass**

273-When you are not sure of a /an ..... say I don't know ? **SB**

**a-order**                      **b-question**                      **c-answer**                      **d-skill**

274-..... is hard material that is made from rocks. **WB**

**a-Cotton**                      **b-Stone**                      **c-Glass**                      **d-Metal**

275-Expensive car ..... are made of leather .

**a-windows**                      **b-doors**                      **c-seats**                      **d-bags**

276-You can turn the .....to get water .

**a-roof**                      **b-tap**                      **c-oven**                      **d-brick**

277-..... is a hard material that you can see through ,used to make bottles ,window ,etc .

**a-Wood**                      **b-paper**                      **c-Glass**                      **d-Metal**

288-My house is about three kilometres ..... .

**a-way**                      **b-away**                      **c-of**                      **d-out**

298-people in Deir -el-medina slept ..... the roof of their houses.

**a-at**                      **b-in**                      **c-on**                      **d-for**

299-The walls of the ancient houses were made of ..... .

**a-brakes**                      **b-bricks**                      **c-breaks**                      **d-bread**

300-Most windows consist of wood and ..... .

**a-wool**                      **b-paper**                      **c-cotton**                      **d-glass**

301-What's your ..... made of ? - leather .

**a-table**                      **b-wallet**                      **c-television**                      **d-statue**

302-The ..... are made of cotton .

**a-television**                      **b-tables**                      **c-cushions**                      **d-lamps**

303-You can turn on the ..... to get water .

**a-tape**                      **b-tap**                      **c-top**                      **d-toy**

304-Most children's toys made of .....

a-leather                      b-paper                      c-plastic                      d-cotton

305-Teaspoons and some pots are of .....

a-wool                      b-leather                      c-cotton                      d-metal

306-I'd like to .....the walls of my room green .

a-call                      b-pay                      c-paint                      d-look

307-The table is made ..... wood .SB

a-from                      b-in                      c-of                      d-about

308-Walls ..... of plastic .

a-are made                      b-was made                      c-isn't made                      d-aren't made

309-The wallet ..... of leather . SB

a-is made                      b-made                      c-is making                      d-are made

310-Scarfs are usually made .....wool. SB

a-at                      b-in                      c-from                      d-of

311-There ..... any cars in ancient Egypt . SB

a-weren't                      b-are                      c-wasn't                      d-was

312-In ancient Egypt ,there ..... A village called Deir el-Medina . SB

a-is                      b-was                      c-were                      d-are

313-There were trains in 1900 . There .....any TVs. WB

a-wasn't                      b-weren't                      c-haven't                      d-aren't

314-What ..... the things in the photos made of ? SB

a-am                      b-is                      c-are                      d-was

315-The sofa ..... made of leather . SB

a-are                      b-were                      c-is                      d-am

316-The curtains are ..... of wool . SB

a-making                      b-makes                      c-make                      d-made

317-What ..... Pencil cases made of ? SB

a-is                      b-was                      c-'s                      d-are

318-The cushions ..... made of cotton .

a-has                      b-are                      c-is                      d-was

319-The television is ..... of glass and plastic . SB

a-made                      b-making                      c-to make                      d-make

320-We put ..... panels on a roof .They produce electricity from the sun

.WB

a-**Solar**                      b-sunny                      c-stormy                      d-windy

321-People will get ..... From the sun and the wind in the future .SB

a-electric                      b-water                      c-email                      d-**electricity**

322-Driverless can will be ..... .There won't be any accidents . SB

a-more dangerous                      b-**safer**                      c-worse                      d-bigger

323-A nice temperature that is cold but not too cold is called .SB

a-freezing                      b-cold                      c-boiling                      d-**warm**

324-This is a ..... shape . It is a rectangle . WB

a-round                      b-triangular                      c-**rectangular**                      d-circle

325-This is a round shape .It's a ..... .WB

a-**circle**                      b-triangle                      c-round                      d-square

-A/An ..... can fly ,but it doesn't have a pilot . WB

a-dream                      b-**drone**                      c-racket                      d-electric car

326-Wind .....use the wind to protect electricity .

a-printers                      b-panels                      c-robots                      d-**turbines**

327-There won't be any ..... car in the future .SB

a-**ordinary**                      b-modern                      c-smart                      d-new

328-A/an ..... design building . SB

a-teacher                      b-artist                      c-**architect**                      d-pilot

329-It doesn't need a driver ; it's a ..... car .

a-**driverless**                      b-homeless                      c-careless                      d-useless

330-I think we will live on the .....; it is a dream .SB

a-**moon**                      b-earth                      c-ground                      d-roof

331-Wood ,iron and plastic are ..... .

a-colours                      b-**materials**                      c-subjects                      d-plants

332-Some houses fell to the ground after the ..... .

a-space                      b-**earthquake**                      c-robot                      d-drone

333-A/An ..... house is a round house in Canda .It's made of ice .

a-cave                      b-yurt                      c-**igloo**                      d-tent

334-Scientists..... prediction for the future every day .

a-take                      b-see                      c-do                      d-make

335-This factory uses ..... to build cars .

a-drones                      b-robots                      c-rockets                      d-pools

336-It's easy to ..... warm or cool in round houses .

a-get                      b-keep                      c-give                      d-take

337-I hope we ..... to the moon in the future .

a-will go                      b-are gong to                      c-went                      d-going

338-I think we ..... drones for post in the future . SB

a-use                      b-using                      c-used                      d-will use

339-There will ..... lots of solar panels . SB

a-use                      b-been                      c-be                      d-to be

340-The garden ..... be on the roof . SB

a-have                      b-has                      c-will                      d-had

341-People won't all ..... electric cars .SB

a-used                      b-uses                      c-using                      d-use

342-I think we ..... more robots in our schools . WB

a- are having                      b-will have                      c-are going to have                      d-have

343-How does Dina think people will ..... Their electricity ? SB

a-got                      b-get                      c-gets                      d-getting

345-Will she ..... a garden on the roof ?

a-has                      b-had                      c-having                      d-have

346-In 2080 , you ..... go to the beach for your holiday .

a-won't                      b-won't be                      c-won't have                      d-will have

347-In the future, People .....to the beach for holidays .They will go to the moon.

a-Will go                      b-didn't go                      c-won't go                      d-go

349- You should think about your new ideas in ..... to choose the best .

a-total                      b-detail                      c-careful                      d-problem

350-What will your future house ..... like ?

a-put                      b-take                      c-look                      d-make



351-His new song was ..... .We all liked it .

a-amazed                      b-amazing                      c-worrying                      d-terrible

352-Write the important events in your life in a ..... .

a-time                      b-timeline                      c-map                      d-corner

353-In 2012, Mr Ahmed ..... to a new house .

a-look                      b-moved                      c-born                      d-lived

354-All the ideas he suggested were ..... .

a-creative                      b-creature                      c-alive                      d-living

355-I'm so busy on Friday .I have many ..... to do .

a-reasons                      b-risks                      c-tasks                      d-details

356-Modern ..... improved our life a lot .

a-sizes                      b-champions                      c-technology                      d-texts

357-I'm so busy on Friday .I have many ..... to do .

a-reasons                      b-risks                      c-tasks                      d-details

358-..... means using the mind to think creatively . **WB**

a-Project                      b-Ideas                      c-Imagination                      d-Champion

359-.....You plans with other students .Which plans is the best ?**SB**

a-Have                      b-Think                      c-Compare                      d-Move

360-I went to .....how I planned the school building you can see above. **WB**

a-explain                      b-draw                      c-compare                      d-move

361-He .....the European Champions League with Liverpool in 2019.**WB**

a-won                      b-bore                      c-found                      d-kept

362-A ..... is a poisonous .It stings you when you touch it . **SB**

a-sea turtle                      b-whale                      c-shark                      d-jellyfish

363-A sea turtle sea a hard ..... to protect it . **SB**

a-ship                      b-shop                      c-shell                      d-chin

364-The whales which are heavy sea animals hit with their big ..... . **SB**

a-fins                      b-wings                      c-legs                      d-tails

365-Earth is one of eight ..... that go around the sun . **WB**

a-environment                      b-planets                      c-basket                      d-battles

366-The .....is one of the most dangerous sea animals in the ocean . **WB**

a-jelly fish                      b-turtle                      c-shark                      d-octopus

367-The octopus swims very fast when it's ..... danger? **WB**

**a-out** **b-at** **c-on** **d-in**

368-If you ..... a jellyfish , It stings you . **SB**

**a-Touched** **b-touches** **c-touch** **d-touching**

369-When it's late , I ..... tired . **SB**

**a-feel** **b-felt** **c-feels** **d-feeling**

370-When I'm hungry, I ..... something to eat . **SB**

**a-hard** **b-has** **c-have** **d-having**

371-When I feel ill , I ..... to bed . **WB**

**a-go** **b-goes** **c-went** **d-gone**

372-If my sister watches a lot of TV, she ..... tired . **WB**

**a-feel** **b-felt** **c-feeling** **d-feels**

373-We mustn't ..... On the grass . **SB**

**a-walk** **b-walks** **c-walking** **d-to walk**

374-The animals ..... eat plastic . **SB**

**a-must** **b-mustn't** **c-should** **d-have to**

374-I should ..... First ? **SB**

**a-done** **b-did** **c-doing** **d-do**

375-You ..... run a cross the road .It's not safe . **WB**

**a-should** **b-must** **c-can** **d-mustn't**

376-First , ..... The plastic pot and dry it to be clean . **SB**

**a-make** **b-play** **c-throw** **d-wash**

377-..... is a thin line used to catch fish . **WB**

**a-Fishing net** **b-Network** **c-Fishing line** **d-Fishing boat**

378-You must ..... around LE 100 when you go diving . **WB**

**a-take** **b-throw** **c-leave** **d-play**

379-Monolin ..... they fish together next time . **SB**

**a-ordered** **b-ruled** **c-used** **d-suggested**

380-A leaflet is a ..... paper that has information about something .

**a-folder** **b-folded** **c-poster** **d-different**

381-One plastic bottles can stay in our environment for ...at 1,000 years. **WB**

a-down                      b-up                      c-bottom                      d-over

382-It took two days for Santiago ..... the fish to the boat . **SB**

a-pulls                      b-pulling                      c-to pull                      d-pull

383-The scientist did lots of tests in the ..... **WB**

a-machines                      b-laboratory                      c-engine                      d-library

384-An engineer is the person who ..... machines and engines. **WB**

a-plays                      b-act                      c-design                      d-pilot

485-The person who studies the ocean and plants and animals in it is called ..... **SB**

a-an engineer                      b-marine biologist                      c-dentist                      d-a doctor

386-An architect is a person ..... design buildings . **SB**

a-who                      b-which                      c-when                      d-where

387-You're Ali's cousin , .....? **WB**

a-isn't he                      b-aren't we                      c-don't you                      d-aren't you

388-Sama wants to be a marine biologist , .....?

a-doesn't she                      b-does she                      c-is she                      d-isn't she

389-She ..... French , doesn't she ? **WB**

a-speaks                      b-never speaks                      c-doesn't speak                      d-isn't speaking

390-Nasser will write to me when he gets there , ..... he ? **WB**

a-will                      b-will not                      c-isn't                      d-won't

391-If I have ..... money , I'll buy an apartment near the red sea . **SB**

a-happy                      b-light                      c-enough                      d-dry

392-..... means the art , ideas , beliefs ,etc . of a group of people . **WB**

a-education                      b-Ability                      c-Culture                      d-Business

393-..... Means the ability to do something well . **SB**

a-Art                      b-Culture                      c-Skill                      d-Tradition

- 394-Lara ..... to drive if she says in the city .She'll use the bus . **SB**  
**a-learn** **b-learnt** **c-won't learn** **d-learning**
- 395-..... we water the tress every day . It will grow more fruit . **WB**  
**a-So** **b-If** **c-Although** **d-If**
- 396-If I .....enough money , I'll buy an apartment near the Red sea . **SB**  
**a-had** **b-hadn't** **c-have** **d-haven't**
- 397-If you go to Fayoum , you will.....many people making pottery . **SB**  
**a-saw** **b-see** **c-seen** **d-seeing**
- 498-If you ..... , people cannot see or find you . **WB**  
**a-build** **b-cure** **c-disappear** **d-begin**
- 399-I think there will be a lot of ..... changes in the future . **SB**  
**a-boring** **b-exciting** **c-tradition** **d-similar**
- 400-Iam ..... that life will be better for my children . **WB**  
**a-sad** **b-bored** **c-hopeful** **d-worried**
- 401-If Mona goes to the university ,She'll study ..... . **SB**  
**a-engineer** **b-engine** **c-engineering** **d-engineers**

### 3-Read and correct the underlined words :

- |   |               |           |
|---|---------------|-----------|
| 1-What did you <u>did</u> last weekend ?              | (do)          | <b>SB</b> |
| 2-I didn't <u>went</u> on the big wheel last weekend  | (go)          | <b>WB</b> |
| 3-When <u>did</u> your last English lesson ?          | (was)         | <b>WB</b> |
| 4-This morning, Mum and I <u>go</u> shopping .        | (went)        | <b>SB</b> |
| 5-I <u>have</u> lunch in the school canteen yesterday | (had)         | <b>WB</b> |
| 6-My last English lesson was <u>ago an hour</u> .     | (an hour ago) | <b>WB</b> |
| 7-Mona saw a nice film <u>next</u> night .            | (last)        |           |
| 8-What <u>do</u> you do last weekend ?                | (did)         | <b>SB</b> |
| 9-What year <u>is</u> it four years ago ?             | (was)         | <b>WB</b> |
| 10-A:Can she swim ?B- Yes, <u>we</u> can              | (she)         | <b>SB</b> |
| 11-A: <u>Where</u> do you come to school ?B: By bus   | (How)         | <b>WB</b> |
| 12- <u>Does</u> you play chess?                       | (Do)          | <b>WB</b> |
| 13-Yes, I <u>haven't</u> got two sisters              | (have)        | <b>WB</b> |
| 14-Are you happy? -No, I <u>am</u>                    | (am not)      | <b>WB</b> |
| 15-Do you <u>likes</u> jazz?                          | (like)        | <b>SB</b> |

- |   |                         |
|---|-------------------------|
| 16-He learned <b>play</b> the piano when he was four.   | (to play) <b>SB</b>     |
| 17- <b>Do</b> you play chess ? -No , I can't .  | (Can) <b>SB</b>         |
| 18-A:What time is it ? B:It <b>was</b> quarter past ten .                                     | (is) <b>SB</b>          |
| 19-A:Have you got a new jacket ? B: No , I <b>don't</b>                                       | (haven't) <b>SB</b>     |
| 20-How <b>is</b> your last weekend?   | (was) <b>SB</b>         |
| 21-Have you <b>get</b> a new school bag ?   | (got) <b>WB</b>         |
| 22- <b>Do</b> you got a new school bag ?  | (have) <b>WB</b>        |
| 23-She went to school <b>because</b> she felt ill .   | (although) <b>WB</b>    |
| 24- I like jazz <b>and</b> I don't like opera .   | (but) <b>SB</b>         |
| 25-Adel is tall , but Rami is <b>tallest</b> .  | (tallest) <b>WB</b>     |
| 26-The Nile River is <b>longest</b> than the Amazon .   | (longer) <b>SB</b>      |
| 27-The pyramids of Giza are <b>easy</b> for tourists to visit than the red pyramids. (easier) | <b>SB</b>               |
| 28-Ali is <b>good</b> than Omar at swimming .   | (better)                |
| 29-Which place is <b>most</b> modern A or B ?   | (more)                  |
| 30-The new museum is <b>far</b> than the old museum .   | (further/farther)       |
| 31-This car is very nice but this one is <b>nicest</b>  | (nicer)                 |
| 32-That mountain was <b>more high</b> than we thought.  | (higher) <b>WB</b>      |
| 33-The museum is usually <b>crowded</b> on a Saturday than a Sunday. (more crowded)           | <b>WB</b>               |
| 34-The cinema is <b>empty</b> than the metro  | (emptier) <b>WB</b>     |
| 35-Insect are the <b>more</b> dangerous animal in the world .                                 | (most) <b>WB</b>        |
| 36-She is <b>tall</b> girl in our country .   | (the tallest) <b>SB</b> |
| 37-Cairo streets are <b>busiest</b> in Egypt .  | (the busiest) <b>SB</b> |
| 38-Tennis is <b>least</b> dangerous than football .   | (less) <b>SB</b>        |
| 39-What's is the <b>better</b> place to play tennis near hear ?                               | (best) <b>WB</b>        |
| 40-What's the <b>more</b> difficult subject at school ?                                       | (most) <b>WB</b>        |
| 41-How <b>much</b> people helped to build the bridge ?  | (many) <b>SB</b>        |
| 42-The Karnak Temple is <b>most</b> crowded than the valley of the kings. (more)              | <b>SB</b>               |
| 43-Trains are <b>fast</b> than cars .   | (faster) <b>WB</b>      |
| 44-The Nile is <b>long</b> river in the world .   | (the longest) <b>SB</b> |
| 45-Which building is the <b>older</b> ?   | (oldest) <b>WB</b>      |
| 46-Is she going <b>trying</b> rock climbing   | (to try) <b>SB</b>      |
| 47-We are going to try windsurfing <b>yesterday</b> .   | (tomorrow) <b>WB</b>    |



- |   |                        |
|---|------------------------|
| 48-The journey <b>going</b> to start in March                   | (is going) <b>SB</b>   |
| 49-He is going to <b>sleeping</b> in a tent .                   | (sleep) <b>SB</b>      |
| 50-What are you <b>go</b> to do next Saturday ?                 | (going) <b>WB</b>      |
| 51-His birthday is on the third <b>from</b> may .               | (of)                   |
| 52- <b>You are</b> going to try rock climbing ?                 | (Are you )             |
| 53-I <b>are</b> not going to try windsurfing                    | (am)                   |
| 54-We are going <b>do</b> our homework later .                  | (to do )               |
| 55-We cooked <b>yourself</b> dinner on a fire .                 | (ourselves) <b>SB</b>  |
| 56-I didn't buy this cake . I made it on <b>my</b> self .       | (by) <b>WB</b>         |
| 57-He put on a hat to protect <b>ourselves</b> .                | (himself) <b>SB</b>    |
| 58-She took a photo of <b>themselves</b> .                      | (herself) <b>SB</b>    |
| 59-The children sat by the fire to keep <b>ourselves</b> warm . | (themselves) <b>SB</b> |
| 60- I bought <b>themselves</b> a cold drink .                   | (myself)               |
| 61-I'm sorry ,Tamer hurt <b>itself</b> .                        | (himself) <b>SB</b>    |
| 62-I'm looking forward to <b>see</b> you .                      | (seeing) <b>SB</b>     |
| 63-Let's <b>spending</b> good time together .                   | (spend)                |
| 64-I'd prefer <b>playing</b> tennis .                           | (to play) <b>WB</b>    |
| 65-What shall we <b>doing</b> tomorrow ?                        | (do ) <b>SB</b>        |
| 66-I made this cake <b>me</b> .                                 | (myself) <b>WB</b>     |
| 67-How about <b>go</b> kayaking next weekend ?                  | (going)                |
| 68-Which is <b>difficult</b> ,English or Maths?                 | (more difficult)       |
| 69-My cat cleans <b>myself</b> regularly .                      | (itself)               |
| 70- <b>Where</b> I've got a test , I always study hard .        | (when) <b>SB</b>       |
| 71-When I got home from school , I <b>will do</b> my homework . | (do) <b>WB</b>         |
| 72-When it's very cold ,water <b>turned</b> into ice .          | (turns) <b>WB</b>      |
| 73-When my grandfather <b>was</b> tired , he falls a sleep .    | (is) <b>WB</b>         |
| 74-I don't water the plants in our garden , they <b>died</b> .  | (die) <b>WB</b>        |
| 75-Why must we <b>cleaned</b> the beaches ?                     | (clean) <b>SB</b>      |
| 76-You <b>mustn't</b> follow traffic rules .                    | (must) <b>WB</b>       |
| 77-I <b>felt</b> tired when it's late                           | (feel) <b>SB</b>       |
| 78-What must the birds and animals <b>found</b> ?               | (find) <b>SB</b>       |
| 79-You should <b>sharing</b> your ideas with others .           | (Share) <b>WB</b>      |

- 80-Should I **watered** the plants now ? (water) **WB**
- 81-Don't **threw** rubbish in the ground . (throw) **SB**
- 82-Can you name a person **Whose** is taller than you ? (who) **WB**
- 83-You want to be a nurse , **does** you ? (don't) **SB**
- 84-You did your homework last night , **don't** you ? (didn't) **WB**
- 85-Girls are quitter than boys , **isn't** she ? (aren't they) **WB**
- 86-If go to the shop ; I'll **buys** a new game . (buy) **SB**
- 87-If I **ate** too many sweets , I'll feel sick . (eat) **SB**
- 88-Where will you **lived** if you get a good job ? (live) **WB**
- 89-If I work near a beach , I will **swam** every day in summer . (swim) **WB**
- 90-You **speak** better English if you practice every day . (will speak ) **WB**
- 91-If I eat too many sweets ,I'**m** be fat . ('ll) **SB**
- 92-Who **do** you see if you go out tonight ? (will) **WB**
- 93-Children will still **going** to school in the future . (go) **SB**
- 94-If I pass the exam , I'**d** go to university . (will) **SB**

تابعنا على الصفحة (Mr / Ahmed Sheta) ليصلك كل ما هو جديد بالنسبة لمنهج الصف الأول الإعدادي

*With Best Wishes*



*Mr / Ahmed Sheta*

**01094068842**

# Unit 7 How was your weekend ?

## Grammar



### الزمن الماضي البسيط The past simple tense

#### 1-Form التكوين

يتكون الماضي البسيط من ( التصريف الثاني للفعل ) بإضافة **ed** أو **ied** للفعل إذا كان **فعل عادي** ( منتظم ) مثل **Play – played / help – helped**  
 أما إذا كان **فعل شاذ** ( غير منتظم ) يُحفظ مثل **see - saw / go - went / have – had**.

#### 2-Usage الاستخدام

نستخدم الماضي البسيط للتعبير عن:  
 ١. حدث بدأ وانتهى في الماضي.

**E.g. E.g. I played football yesterday. I visited my aunt a week ago.**  
**I was very tired this morning.**

٢. عادة في الماضي (غالباً مع كلمة "used to" والتي معناها "اعتاد أن").

**E.g. When I was in Paris, I used to play(play) tennis.**

#### 3-Key words الكلمات الدالة

**Yesterday** امس / **ago** (مدة زمنية) منذ / **last** + مدة زمنية الماضي / **in +** سنة ماضية (in 2009)  
**in the past** في الماضي / **When I was young** عندما كنت صغير / **once** ذات مرة

#### ٤. النفي Negative

مصدر الفعل + **did not (didn't) + V.(inf)** + فاعل

في حالة النفي نستخدم ( المصدر + didn't )

→ **I didn't play football yesterday. → he didn't go to school last week.**

لاحظ : هناك اشكال اخرى للافعال في زمن الماضي التي لا يمكن تحول الى النفي باستخدام **didn't** مثل:

**was → wasn't / were → weren't / could → couldn't**

→ Ali **wasn't** at the cinema last week. → They **weren't** at school yesterday.

→ When I was young , I **couldn't** ride a bike.

#### ٥. السؤال Question

مصدر الفعل..... **inf + فاعل + Did** ؟

عند تكوين السؤال ب **Yes / No** تتبع الاتي :

→ Did you watch TV last night? Yes, I did. / No, I didn't.

(صفة او اسم او حرف جر + مكان) . **Were / Was + فاعل** ؟

→ Were you at the cinema last week? Yes, I was / No wasn't

عند تكوين السؤال ب اداة استفهام :

مصدر الفعل..... **inf + فاعل + did + اداة الاستفهام**.

→ What time did you go to bed? Why did he buy that shirt?

→ where did you go yesterday? I went to the club

(صفة او اسم او حرف جر + مكان) . **Were / Was + فاعل + اداة استفهام**.



→How was your birthday?

Where was Samy's old house?

تدريبات علي القواعد

**Exercises on grammar**

**I choose the correct answer from a,b,c or d:**

1. When did Ali ..... that book?  
a. buy                      b. bought                      c. buys                      d. buying
2. Mona..... to school yesterday because she was ill.  
a. not come              b. doesn't come              c. don't come              d. didn't come
- 3- I -----my aunt a week ago.  
a- visited                  b- visit                      c - visiting                  d- visits
- 4- We -----an interesting film last night.  
a- watch                      b-watched                      c -watched                      d- watches
- 5- When I was on holiday, I ----- tennis everyday.  
a- play                      b-playing                      c - played                      d- plays
- 6- My family..... delicious food last week.  
a.ate                      b.eat                      c.eats                      d.eating
- 7- When I went to Alexandria. I ..... in a holiday flat.  
a.sleeps                      b. sleep                      c.sleeping                      d.slept
- 8- Last summer, my family ..... a fantastic holiday in Morocco.  
a. have                      b. had                      c. has                      d. are having
- 9- We..... a test last month..  
a- does                      b- do                      c - done                      d- did
- 10- they .....at the party last night.  
a-didn't                      b-aren't                      c-weren't                      d-wasn't
- 11- who did you meet an hour.....?"  
a- last                      b- for                      c- ago                      d- since
- 12-.....you go to the museum last week?  
a-Are                      b-were                      c-Did                      d-do
- 13- I last played tennis two years .....  
a- yet                      b- for                      c- ago                      d- since
- 14-when did you last .....your cousins?  
a-saw                      b-see                      c-seen                      d-seeing
- 15- I visited London.....2010.  
a-since                      b-ago                      c-in                      d-when
- 16- Hisham .....at school yesterday.  
a-hasn't                      b-didn't                      c-wasn't                      d-isn't
- 17-Where.....you yesterday?  
a-did                      b-do                      c-are                      d-were
- 18- we.....a big party for our brother last week.  
a-have                      b- has                      c-were having                      d-had
- 19-.....your friends ready for the exam last week?  
a-was                      b-did                      c-were                      d-do
- 20-who .....this glass? Tamer dropped it.  
a-broke                      b-breaks                      c-breaking                      d-break
- 21-Where did you live when you ..... a child?  
a-were                      b-are                      c-was                      d-is
- 22-She didn't .....to the beach yesterday.  
a-go                      b-went                      c-gone                      d.goes
23. Were you all ready for the exam? –Yes, .....  
a. we did                      b. I did                      c. I was                      d. we were
24. How.....your weekend?

a. did

b. does

c. was

d. do

**2- Read and correct the underlined words:**

- 1- I eat fish last week. ( ..... )
- 2- who did you saw last Monday? ( ..... )
- 3- she didn't rode a camel before. ( ..... )
- 4-We write in English yesterday. ( ..... )
- 5-My uncle buy his house last summer. ( ..... )
- 6-he doesn't play tennis yesterday. ( ..... )
- 7-Did you had a good weekend? ( ..... )
- 8-How did your day yesterday ? ( ..... )
- 8-Do they see the train yesterday? ( ..... )
- 10-Hala is ill last week. ( ..... )
11. I sleep in a tent last night ( ..... )
12. She buys fruit and went home ( ..... )
- 13-He stopped exercising a year before ( ..... )
- 14-Naglaa took an English test next week ( ..... )
- 15- Where did you went on holiday last summer ( ..... )
- 16.There are many people at the station yesterday. ( ..... )
- 17-He swam in the sea, but he didn't saw any dolphins. ( ..... )

**Although – because - so**

**Although** (بالرغم من) وتربط بين جملتين متناقضتين ويمكن ان تأتي في اول الجملة او في المنتصف

Although he is strong, he can't carry the box.

Although I am very hungry , I don't want to eat another dead fish.

**Because** (لان) ويأتي بعدها جملة السبب وقبلها جملة النتيجة

**جملة سبب + Because + جملة نتيجة**

He didn't go to school yesterday because he was ill.

His ship sank because there was alterable storm.

**so** (لذلك) ويأتي بعدها جملة النتيجة وقبلها جملة السبب

**جملة نتيجة + so + جملة سبب**

It's raining, so we won't play outside.

1- It's a holiday today,..... my father isn't going to work.

a although                      b because                      c that                      d so

2-Lamia watched the tennis match ..... she loves sport.

a although                      b because                      c that                      d so

3- It was cold yesterday, .....Lamia did not want to go to the beach.

a why                      b because                      c that                      d so

4 My father is very busy,..... he plays sports every day.

a. so                      b. because                      c. and                      d. although

5 We went to the beach on Saturday ..... it was cold and cloudy.

a. so                      b. because                      c. and                      d. although

6 Dina went to bed very early last night..... she was very tired.

a athough                      b because                      c that                      d so



- 7 Miss Heba was ill today,..... Miss Nadia took our English lesson.  
a although b because c and d so
- 8 Ola loves playing tennis..... she is not very good at it.  
a although b because c and d so
- 9 Grandfather is ill,..... I'll call the doctor.  
a. so b. because c. and d. although
- 10 There are not many cars in the streets today..... it is a holiday.  
a. so b. because c. and d. although

- 1-It's a holiday today, but my father isn't going to work. ( ..... )
- 2-The pizza was really good because it was expensive. ( ..... )
- 3-It was terrible although my team lost 5-2. ( ..... )

## Unit 8 The Amazing world around us

### Comaparative and superlative adjectives

١- الصفة هي كلمة تصف اسماً ، ولها نفس الشكل (التكوين) في المفرد والجمع ، والصفات يمكن أن تسبق الاسم او تأتي بعده ويكون قبلها ( v to be ) :

- The new dress. → The dress is new .  
→ Strong boys. → They are strong.  
→ Ahmed is a careful driver. → The weather is hot

٢- لا تتغير الصفة سواء كان الموصوف مفردا او جمعا/ مذكرا/ مؤنثا

- Huda is tall. → Amira and Doha are tall.  
→ Samy is short → Nady and Hany are short

٣- تأتي الصفة بعد هذه الأفعال بمعنى يصبح (be – get – become – go – grow – turn)

- The food went bad. He grows angry. The sea turned rough.

٤- إذا جاءت هذه الافعال بمعنى يبدو يأتي بعدها صفة (look – seem – appear – sound)

- He looks happy Your job sounds really interesting. You seem very quiet today

وتنقسم الصفة الى

#### Short adjectives (one syllable) صفات قصيرة

صفة + er + than

١- عند المقارنة بين اثنين للصفات القصيرة التي تتكون من مقطع واحد نستخدم :

the + صفة + est

٢- عند المقارنة بين اكثر من اثنين للصفات القصيرة نستخدم :

Adjective الصفة

Comparative المقارنة

Superlative التفضيل



صفة	صفة + er than	The + صفة + est
Tall	Taller than	The tallest
fast	Faster than	The fastest
old	older than	the oldest
high	higher than	The highest
safe	safer than	the safest
cheap	cheaper than	The cheapest
quiet	quieter than	the quietest

Ex- early mobiles are heavier than today's phones.

→ the plane is faster than the train.

↔ today's phones are the easiest to carry around

## Longer adjectives (with two or more syllables) صفات طويلة

١. عند المقارنة بين اثنين للصفات الطويلة التي تتكون من أكثر من مقطع نستخدم :

more/less + صفة + than

the most/least + صفة

٢. عند المقارنة بين أكثر من اثنين للصفات الطويلة نستخدم :

Adjective الصفة	Comparative المقارنة	Superlative التفضيل
صفة	More + صفة + than less + صفة + than	The + most + صفة The + least + صفة
popular	More popular than	The most popular
expensive	More expensive than	The most expensive
dangerous	More dangerous than	The most dangerous
difficult	More difficult than	The most difficult
beautiful	More beautiful than	The most beautiful

Ex- This computer is less/more expensive than that one.

→ A train is more comfortable than a bus..

→ For some people, speaking on a mobile phone is the least important of its uses!

The lion is the most dangerous animal in the forest .

→ This is the most expensive dress in the shop .

لاحظ

لا تستخدم the قبل صيغة التفضيل بعد s الملكية او صفات الملكية

Ahmed shawky was one of Egypt's most famous poets

## Irregular adjectives صفات شاذة تحفظ

Adjective الصفة	Comparative المقارنة	Superlative التفضيل
good	better than	the best
bad	worse than	the worst
little	less than	the least
many / much	more than	the most
Far بعيد (مسافة)	further than	the furthest

**I choose the correct answer from a,b,c or d:**

- 1 Old cars are usually ..... than modern cars.  
a- noisier                      b- noisily                      c- nosiest                      d- noise
- 2 A train is..... than a bus.  
a- fast                      b- faster                      c- fastest                      d- fasten
- 3 The museum is usually.....on a Saturday than a Sunday.  
a- crowded                      b- most crowded                      c- more crowded                      d- as crowded
- 4- I think the blue dress is.....than the red dress.  
a- nicer                      b- nicest                      c- nicely                      d- nice
- 5 Adel is tall, but Rami is.....  
a- more taller                      b- tallest                      c- tall                      d- taller
- 6-- which bridge is....., the 6<sup>th</sup> October bridge or the Qasr El Nil bridge?  
a- long                      b- longer                      c- longest                      d- longer than
- 7-my mobile is.....expensive than yours  
a- most                      b- more                      c- as                      d- least
- 8-tablets are the.....modern invention  
a- most                      b- more                      c- as                      d- less
- 9- my phone is as expensive.....yours  
a- than                      b- so                      c- as                      d- more
- 10-Mount Everest is .....than Mount Kilimanjaro  
a-higher                      b-high                      c- highest                      d-highly
- 11-For me, his climb was the .....important sporting event of 2007  
a-more                      b-less                      c-most                      d-as
- 12-Lake Baikal in Russia is..... lake in the world.  
a deeper                      b deepest                      c as deep                      d the deepest
- 13-Some people think maths is the.....subject of all  
a less difficult                      b more difficult                      c difficult                      d most difficult
- 14 On Saturdays, the market is.....than on Fridays.  
a quiet                      b quieter                      c the quietest                      d most quieter
- 15- Hassan is a .....football player than anyone else in the team.  
a) good                      b) best                      c) better                      d) the best
- 16-This is.....expensive car I've ever seen.  
a) more                      b) much                      c) most                      d) the most
- 17- English is.....than many other languages.  
a) easier                      b) more easy                      c) easiest                      d) the easiest
- 18- His behaviour is.....than his brother's.  
a) bad                      b) worse                      c) worst                      d) the worst
- 19- Aswan is.....from Cairo than Banha is.  
a) far                      b) furthest                      c) further                      d) the furthest
- 20- Football is.....popular game in Egypt.  
a) most                      b) the most                      c) less                      d)more
- 21.This book is bad, but the other book is ..... **SB**  
a) worse                      b) worst                      c) more worse                      d) badly
- 22.This month was .....than last month because we had some big storms. **SB**  
a) wet                      b) more wetter                      c) the wettest                      d) wetter
23. Lying on a beach is .....than working in the city. **SB**  
a- relaxing                      b- most relaxing                      c- more relaxing                      d- as relaxing
24. Plastic pollution is .....now than it was before. **SB**

- a) bad                      b) worse                      c) worst                      d) the worst  
25. There is a lot of traffic in Cairo; it is .....than Marsa Alam. **SB**  
a- noisier                      b- more noisier                      c- nosiest                      d- noise

**2- Read and correct the underlined words:**

- 1-No one in class is taller than Reem. she is taller. ( ..... )  
2-Cairo is most crowded than Giza. ( ..... )  
3- An elephant is big than a camel. ( ..... )  
4- My cousins felt happier after they moved to a new flat. ( ..... )  
5- That mountain was more high than we thought. ( ..... )  
6- Cheese is badder for you than fruit. ( ..... )  
7- Let's buy green apples because the red apples are expensiver. ( ..... )  
8--Cairo is the big city in Africa. ( ..... )  
9-Tennis is least dangerous than football. ( ..... )  
10-He was the better player in the team. ( ..... )  
11-The hotel by the park is the modernest hotel in the city ( ..... )  
12-The market is more far from my house than the school ( ..... )  
13- Who has the faster car in the city? ( ..... )  
14- My grandfather is the older in our family ( ..... )

**Unit 9 Adventure!**

**٢. المستقبل باستخدام (be) going to + inf**

**١. التكوين Form:**

١- في حالة الإثبات والنفي: يتكون المستقبل من (

I → } am (not)  
He, She, It → } is (not) + ( going to ) + مصدر الفعل  
We, You, They → } are ( not)

EX→Tomorrow, we're going to try windsurfing in the morning.

→I'm not going to visit a museum, I'm very busy.

**٢. الاستخدام Usage:**

١. يستخدم عند التخطيط أو النية أو القرار المسبق لحدث في المستقبل (لم تنتهي من الترتيب له) :

E.g.1- I'm going to buy a new car, I intend to do that . (Intention)

2- We're going to stay with relatives this weekend. (We have decided this already))

3- I'm not going to do any scary thing.

٢. يستخدم عند التنبؤ بوجود دليل ( نראה أو نعرفة أو نسمعه مع كلمات /think /believe/ أو شيء على وشك

الحدث أو مع كلمات التحذير أو التنبيه /!lookout/ watch out ! /take care /Be careul :

E.g. 1-There are a lot of clouds. I think It is going to rain.

2-Look at this reckless driver! He is going to crash into the car in front.

3-Hassan's playing really well. He's going to win the game!

4- Watch out! You are going to fall .

5-It's near the end and it's 3-0 for Egypt. We are going to win the game!.

**٣. السؤال Question:**

Is/Are + subject + going +to inf.....مصدر الفعل?

عند تكوين السؤال ب Yes / No نكتب الاتي :

→ Are they going to do their homework? Yes, they are. / No, they aren't  
Are you going to try rock climbing? Yes, I'm / No, I'm not

عند تكوين السؤال ب أداة استفهام :

مصدر الفعل.....inf + going + subject + is/are + أداة الاستفهام

➤ What are you going to do at the weekend? - I'm going to visit my grandparents.



ضمائر فاعل	ضمائر منعكسة
أول الجملة	يحدده ضمير الفاعل
I	Myself بنفسي
He /ahmed	Himself بنفسه
She/ Heba	Herself بنفسها
It	Itself بنفسه غير عاقل
اي اسم جمع / They	Themselves بانفسهم
اسم I and / We	Ourselves بانفسنا
You	Yourselves بانفسكم yourself بنفسك

### ١- يستخدم الضمير المنعكس عندما يكون المفعول والفاعل واحد

Amir will hurt himself. Did you look at yourself in the mirror?  
Spend a few minutes preparing yourself for exercise.  
A cat doesn't need a bath. It can clean itself

### ٢ يستخدم الضمير المنعكس للتأكيد

Ex-Nobody helped me do the work. I did it myself.

→ Sara and Mona cooked lunch themselves.

لا حظ : اذا كانت جملة امر او نهى يستخدم الضمير المنعكس [yourself / yourselves]

Chop the vegetables by yourself

### I choose the correct answer from a,b,c or d:

1-My father is painting our house.....

a) herself b) myself c) itself d) himself

2-Did a famous person draw that, or did you draw it.....?

a) herself b) yourself c) myself d) himself

3-My sister and I like taking photos of ..... when we go out.

a-myself b-themselves c-ourselves d-himself

4- If you are hungry, make.....a sandwich.

a-himself b-itself c-yourself d-myself

5-I didn't buy this cake.! I made it .....

a) herself b) myself c) yourself d) himself

6-The birds sleep in caves to protect ..... from eagles.

- a-itself      b-themselves      c-ourselves      d-yourselves
- 7-Sara has a jacket to keep ..... warm.  
a) herself      b) myself      c) yourself      d) himself
- 8-You don't drive this car. It drives .....!  
a-himself      b-itself      c-yourself      d-myself
- 9-Be careful ! the car is coming so fast. It .....hit you.  
a-is going to      b-will      c-can't      d-might
- 10- Next weekend, we..... stay with our relatives in Giza  
a. are going to      b. will      c. won't      d. is going to
- 11- Hassan .....spend the summer in Alexandria as he planned.  
a. going to      b. will      c. can't      d. is going to
- 12- .....Reem going to go trekking his afternoon?  
a. Will      b. Does      c. Has      d. Is
13. She has decided, she.....abroad.  
a. travel      b. travelling      c. is going to travel      d. travels
14. We are going to.....to France.  
a. travel      b. travels      c. travelled      d. travelling

## 2- Read and correct the underlined words:

- 1-Will you going to visit your relatives? ( ..... )
- 2-Great! We are going to having a picnic this weekend. ( ..... )
- 3-I'm going try rock climbing next weekend! ( ..... )
- 4- I can't walk very well because I hurt himself while playing football. ( ..... )
- 5- The children put on hats to protect ourselves from the sun. ( ..... )
- 6-A My sister is only two. She can't put his clothes on myself , so I often help her. ( ..... )
- 7- We all looked at themselves in the school photo. ( ..... )
- 8-My little brother enjoyed yourself at the family party ( ..... )

## Unit 10 Welcome to my home !



١ - زمن المستقبل البسيط

### ١. التكوين Form:

يتكون المستقبل البسيط من will ('ll) + inf

➤the headphone **will be** very useful for traveling.

مصدر الفعل + **will not( won't) + V.(inf)** فاعل

### ٢. النفي Negative

في حالة النفي نستخدم (المصدر + won't)

the machine **won't be** able to fly very high.

### ٤. السؤال Question

Will +. subject + inf.....مصدر الفعل?

Yes / No تتبع الاتي : عند تكوين السؤال ب

→ Will you send us some photos? Yes, I will. / No, I won't.

عند تكوين السؤال ب أداة استفهام :



مصدر الفعل..... + inf + subject + will + أداة الاستفهام.

✂ Where will Dina go at the weekend? - I think she will go to the park.

### ٢. الاستخدام Usage:

نستخدم المستقبل البسيط للتعبير عن :

E.g. I am 18 years old. Next year, I <u>will be</u> 19 years old. ➤ His school <u>will be</u> 50 years old next year	١. حقائق مستقبلية (العمل) :Future facts
E.g. Your bag looks heavy. I <u>Will help</u> you carry it.	٢. عرض مساعدة :Offering help
E.g. <u>Will</u> you <u>help</u> me do my homework, please?	٣. طلب مساعدة :Asking for help
E.g. There will be electric cars in the future. ➤ i hope they will build lots of schools in the future I think we will live on the moon. It is my dream.	٤. التنبؤ (بدون دليل) :Prediction
E.g. Someone is knocking on the door. I'll <u>see</u> who is there. ➤ I'm tired. I think I'll <u>go</u> to bed now. ➤ I'm hungry. I <u>think</u> I <u>will have</u> a sandwich.	٥. القرار السريع :Quick decision قرارا يكون الان

### ٥. الكلمات الدالة Keywords:

نستخدم will بعد الافعال والظروف والتعبيرات الاتية :

predict-expect -hope- think – believe – promise –	افعال
Probably-possibly- certainly- perhaps – maybe -	ظروف
Be sure –be afraid –it is probable –it's certain –it's possible- I don't think	تعبيرات
tomorrow - next (week/month/year) - in the future - soon - in 2030 -	كلمات

### using made of/from/in/by

#### ● is/are Made of

مصنوع من مادة ( لم تتغير في الشكل )

Ex-Car tyres are made of rubber. → This chair is made of wood.

✂ This pencil case is made of plastic.

→ The best shoes are usually made of leather.

#### ● is/are Made from

مصنوع من مادة ( تغيرت في الشكل او اعيد تصنيعها )

This toy car is made from a metal can! → Cheese is made from milk.

My sister has a toy house. It is made from old boxes.

The bird's home is made from leaves. → Plastic is made from oil.

→ This desk is made from an old door.

#### ● is/are Made in

مصنوع في (مكان او سنة)

✂ Many beautiful shoes and bags are made in Egypt.

→ Are computers made in China?

☺ These rubber sandals are made in Africa

→ This car was made in 2005.



**was/were Made by** (مصنوع بواسطة (شخص/شركة)  
 The first car was made by Benz.

عند السؤال عن المادة المصنوع منها الشيء

**What is /are** + **الشيء** + **Made of / from...?**

- What is a ruler made of ? - it's made of plastic
- what are tyres made from ? they are made from rubber trees.

عند السؤال عن المكان المصنوع فيه الشيء

**Where is /are** + **الشيء** + **Made in...?**

- Where is your mobile made in ? my mobile is made in china.
- where are these rubber sandals made in ? these rubber sandals are made in Africa.

**I choose the correct answer from a,b,c or d:**

- Hamdi is very fast. I think he.....in the Olympic Games one day.  
 a- would be                      b- is going to be                      c- is                      d- will be
- Don't worry. I.....help you with your homework.  
 a-am going to                      b-will                      c-going to                      d-won't
- Do you think there.....flying cars in the future?  
 a- is                      b- am going to be                      c- will be                      d- was
- .....there be ordinary mobiles in the future ?  
 a- Is                      b- Will                      c- Does                      d- was
- There .....be an ordinary cars in the future.  
 a- is                      b- going to                      c- will                      d- won't
- I think we will.....more robots in our schools.  
 a- has                      b- having                      c- had                      d- have
- I'm very tired. I think I.....to bed.  
 a- going to go                      b-will go                      c-going to                      d-won't go
- My grandfather.....65 next month.  
 a-is                      b- would be                      c-will be                      d- is going to be
- The television is made .....Egypt.  
 a- of                      b- in                      c- from                      d- by
- What is the lamp .....of?  
 a-are made                      b-is made                      c-making                      d-made
- Are many computers made .....China?  
 a- of                      b- in                      c- from                      d- by
- The Sofa is made ..... leather.  
 a- in                      b- by                      c- from                      d- of
- The cushions .....of cotton.  
 a-are made                      b-is made                      c-making                      d-made
- Is this chair made..... wood?  
 a- in                      b- by                      c- from                      d- of
- What invention do you hope we..... in the future ? **SB**  
 a. see                      b. will see                      c. would see                      d.saw
- I think the headphones..... very useful for travelling. **SB**

- a. will be      b. are going to be      c. be      d. would be  
17. Do you predict that the weather.....hotter in the future ? **WB**  
a. gets      b. got      c. will get      d. are getting

**2- Read and correct the underlined words:**

- 1-My bag is making of cotton. ( ..... )  
2-These rubber sandals are made from Africa. ( ..... )  
3-Would we all use computers at school in the future? ( ..... )  
4-modern technology will helping us a lot in the future. ( ..... )  
5-I think liverpool is going to win the match. ( ..... )  
6-I expect tamer will visiting us tomorrow. ( ..... )  
7.People hope life be easier in the future. ( ..... )  
8.Do you think Sondos will passes her next English test ? ( ..... )

**Unit 11 On land and sea**

**حالة if: الصفريّة (zero conditional)**

→ **If/when + مضارع بسيط**, **مضارع بسيط**  
→ **مضارع بسيط + If/when + مضارع بسيط**

\* تستخدم لوصف افعال او احداث تكون حقيقة

- EX → if I feel hot , I take a bath . → If we **mix** red and green, we **get** blue.  
→ I **get** a headache if I **read** for too long. → Streets **become** wet if it **rains** heavily  
→ If I **am** tired , I go to bed. → If / When I **read** in bed, I **fall** asleep. It's a habit.

\* تستخدم للتعبير عن حقائق علمية ثابتة ( مثل قوانين الطبيعة والفيزياء والكيمياء والفلك )

- Ex → if/when we **freeze** water , it **turns** into ice. If you **heat** ice, it **melts** -

\*تستخدم الحالة الصفريّة عندما تحتوى الجملة على احد ظروف التكرار الاتية والخاصة بالمضارع البسيط:

**(always/usually/often/never/ever/every)**

- If I read for a long time, I usually get a headache.

(جملة مضارع بسيط) + if /when → dodoes+ sub + inf + اداة استفهام

→What do you do if /when you feel hot??

(جملة مضارع بسيط) + if/when → Do /Does+ sub + inf

→Does ice melts if /when you heat it?

٢- صيغة السؤال في الحالة الصفريّة كالآتي :

**I choose the correct answer from a,b,c or d:**

- 1-When I .....ill, I got bed.  
a am feeling      b feels      c feel      d felt  
2- If my sister ..... a lot of TV, she feels tired.  
a will watch      b watches      c watch      d watching

- 3 -When it is very cold, water..... to ice.  
a turns                      b turn                      c turning                      d turned
- 4-When we..... something funny, we all laugh  
a hearing                      b heard                      c hears                      d hear
- 5- If I don't know a word, I..... my dictionary.  
a using                      b use                      c used                      d uses
- 6- Do you feel ill if you..... too many sweets?  
a eat                      b eaten                      c ate                      d eating
- 7-.....ice become water if it gets warm?  
a-Will                      b-Would                      c-Can                      d-Does
- 8- if I .....understand an English word, I ask my teacher.  
a-doesn't                      b-am not                      c-don't                      d-didn't
- 9-When I am hungry, I .....something to eat.  
a-have                      b-has                      c-having                      d-had
- 10-When a turtle is in danger, it .....into its shell.  
a-going                      b-went                      c-go                      d-goes
- 11-the octopus swims very fast when it..... in danger.  
a-is                      b-are                      c-be                      d-was
- 12-If you..... water plants, they don't grow  
a-doesn't                      b-aren't                      c-don't                      d-didn't
- 13-When you leave ice in the sun, It .....water.  
a-is becoming                      b-became                      c-become                      d-becomes

**2- Read and correct the underlined words:**

- 1-I always feel very tired if I will eat a big lunch. ( ..... )
- 2-Most animals run away quickly that they are in danger ( ..... )
- 3-I always laughed when I watch that film ( ..... )
- 4-Leila feels ill if she travel on a boat ( ..... )
- 5-If water is 100 °C, it boiling ( ..... )
- 6-When I'm tired, I am going to bed. ( ..... )
- 7-If I see rubbish on the ground, I throwing it in the bin ( ..... )
- 8-I walk to school if the bus isn't arrive. ( ..... )
- 9- if I feel ill, I usually stays at home. ( ..... )

**"Should & shouldn't " for advice**

**should + inf**

←← نستخدم should بمعنى يجب ان نتحدث عن اشياء من الجيد ان نفعليها.

Ex-You should have about eight hours of sleep every night.

- Students should always be polite
- You should always eat healthy food

**Shouldn't + inf**

←← نستخدم shouldn't بمعنى لا يجب ان نتحدث عن اشياء ليس من الجيد ان نفعليها.

- Ex-You shouldn't watch television all day because it's not health  
 -He shouldn't speak Arabic in an English class.  
 -You shouldn't stay up too late at night

السؤال : Question

? تكلمة الجملة + مصدر + فاعل + Should

Yes / No تتبع الاتي : عند تكوين السؤال ب

Should I write my name on my paper? Yes, you should. / No, you shouldn't.

عند تكوين السؤال ب أداة استفهام :

? تكلمة الجملة + مصدر + فاعل + should + كلمة استفهام

√-when should we go to the beach?

→what should I do to get the best results?

must + inf

يجب : ١-تستخدم للتعبير عن القوانين والقواعد العامة must

⊗ You must follow traffic rules

٢- اعطاء نصيحة قوية

e.g. You must stop smoking. You must wash your hands before you eat.

٣ - تستخدم (المشاعر او الامنيات) للتعبير عن احساس قوي بضرورة عمل شيء من وجهة نظر المتكلم أو للتعبير عن أن شيء مهم بالنسبة لنا وفي هذه الحالة تستخدم فقط مع الضمانر I / We ومع You في حالة السؤال

→We must tell the truth. →I must visit my grandparents more often.

►We must buy a present for Ali's birthday.. →I must work hard for the exams next week.

must = it is necessary/important to + inf

من الضروري/المهم ان

لا يجب : تستخدم مع المنع أو التحريم أو التحذير من شيء قد يترتب عليه ضرر أو خطورة mustn't

mustn't + inf

⊗You mustn't drink water from the river. It's not clean.

⊗We mustn't talk to each other in the lesson

You mustn't smoke in hospitals.

هام

<b>Mustn't =</b>	{	<b>Be not allowed to</b>	غير مسموح
		<b>Be forbidden to</b>	ممنوع
		<b>Be dangerous to</b>	خطير
		<b>It's against the law to</b>	ضد القانون
		<b>No + v.ing</b>	
		}	مصدر +

I choose the correct answer from a,b,c or d:

1-You ..... play games in the road.

a- must b- mustn't c- can d- should

2-When you cross a road, first you ..... find a safe place to cross.

a- must b- mustn't c- can't d- shouldn't

3- You ..... follow traffic rules.

a- must b- mustn't c- can d- shouldn't

4- you ..... forget why you are doing the activity.

- a shouldn't                      b must                                      c should                                      d don't
- 5- you ..... listen to other students' ideas.  
a. should to                      b. must                      c. mustn't                      d. can't
- 6- you ..... share your ideas with others.  
a can't                      b mustn't                      c should                                      d shouldn't
- 7- you ..... make all the decisions or rules yourself.  
a shouldn't                      b must                                      c should                                      d can
- 8-Pupils shouldn't.....noisy in the classroom.  
a- be                      b-are                                      c-were                                      d-been
9. You .....look right and left before you cross the road  
a. should to                      b. must                      c. mustn't                      d. can't
- 10-you.....take water when you go to the desert.  
a. have to                      b. must                      c. mustn't                      d. shouldn't
- 11- you ..... be angry with people you don't agree with.  
a shouldn't                      b must                                      c should                                      d can
- 12-You..... swim here! It's dangerous.  
a must                      b mustn't                                      c should                                      d shouldn't
13. We ..... eat lots of fish. It is good for you.  
a. shouldn't                      b. don't                      c. haven't                      d. should
- 14.You .....eat too much cake. It has too much sugar in it.  
a. shouldn't                      b. should                      c. have                      d. must
- 15-It's dangerous to take this medicine. you.....take it.  
a- shouldn't to                      b- must                      c-can't                      d-mustn't
- 16-You .....talk loudly in the library.  
a- must                      b- mustn't                      c- should                      d- have to

**2- Read and correct the underlined words:**

- 1-You should to clean your teeth in the morning. ( ..... )
- 2.Laila feels ill. She should sees a doctor. ( ..... )
- 3.You should eat too much chocolate. ( ..... )
- 4.Ali should not to talk in the Maths lesson. ( ..... )
- 5- Water is very important. We should waste it. ( ..... )
- 6- You shouldn't to eat too many sweets. ( ..... )
- 7- You must eat not in the changing room. ( ..... )
- 8 You mustn't look after your health. ( ..... )
- 9- you shouldn't drank lots of water after you do sports. ( ..... )
- 10-you should study while you are in bed. ( ..... )
- 11- He should feel nervous before an exam.? ( ..... )
12. People must throw rubbish in the street. ( ..... )
- 13 People can smoke in hospitals. ( ..... )
- 14-You should studying for the test. ( ..... )
- 15-You must park here. it's not allowed ( ..... )

Unit 12 My future

# السؤال المذيل Question Tag

❖ يتكون السؤال المذيل من الفعل المساعد أو الناقص وضمير الفاعل

الأفعال المساعدة أو الناقصة

am / is / are / was / were / do / does / did / have / has / had / can / shall / will / could / may / must / might / should / would

ضمير فاعل + فعل مساعد أو ناقص منفي + جملة مثبتة

ضمير فاعل + فعل مساعد أو ناقص مثبت + جملة منفية

❖ السؤال المذيل يضاف لنهاية الجملة بهدف التأكيد على الكلام السابق .

❖ الجملة المثبتة يضاف لها سؤال مذيل منفي والإجابة المتوقعة هي **yes**

❖ الجملة المنفية يضاف لها سؤال مذيل مثبت والإجابة المتوقعة هي **No**

❖ الأفعال المنفية في السؤال المذيل لا بد أن تكون دائماً مختصرة .

❖ الفاعل في السؤال المذيل لا بد أن يكون ضمير .

It's hot today, isn't it ?

Yes, it is.

The manager arrived late, didn't he ?

Yes, he did.

Ahmed won't come to the party, will he ?

No, he won't.

أمثلة أخرى

Ex- You like nuts, don't you?

→ He speaks English, doesn't he?

→ Your brother can't play the guitar, can he?

, → We should always eat healthy meals, shouldn't we?

→ there were a lot of people at the meeting , weren't they?

## ملاحظات عامة

❖ الجملة التي تحتوي على **never - rarely - hardly - seldom** تعتبر جملة منفية ولا بد

أن يكون السؤال المذيل مثبت .

He never smokes, does he ?

Maha hardly studies, does she?

❖ إذا جاءت **'s** وبعدها أي جزء من أجزاء الكلام غير التصريف الثالث نستخدم **is** .

It's fine today, isn't it ?

He's a doctor, isn't he ? - She's reading, isn't she?

❖ إذا جاءت **I'm** يكون السؤال المذيل **aren't I** .

I'm a teacher, aren't I ?

❖ إذا جاءت **I'm not** يكون السؤال **am I** .

I'm not a doctor, am I ?

❖ إذا كان الفاعل **This or That** يكون الضمير في السؤال المذيل **it** .

This is my car, isn't it ?

❖ إذا كان الفاعل **These or Those** يكون الضمير في السؤال المذيل **they** .

These are mine, aren't they ? / Those are my socks, aren't they?

❖ إذا كان الفاعل **There** نضعها نفسها بدلاً من الضمير في السؤال المذيل .

There is a car over there, isn't there ?

There are flowers in the garden, aren't there?

❖ إذا جاء **v. to Have** فعلاً أساسياً نستخدم **do or does** في المضارع و **did** في الماضي .



I have a new car, don't I ? - He has a lot of money, doesn't he ?

❖ اذّل لم يوجد في الجملة فعل مساعد او ناقص نستخدم do مع مصدر الفعل ونستخدم does مع فعل منتهى ب s/es ونستخدم did للماضي

you want to be a doctor , don't you? She like fish , doesn't she?  
They played football yesterday, didn't they?

## 1 choose the correct answer from a,b,c or d:

1 Sara wants to be a marine biologist, ..... she?

a is b isn't c doesn't d does

2 Your grandmother doesn't like fish, ..... she?

a is b isn't c doesn't d does

3 It is cold in England in winter, .....it?

a- hasn't b isn't c doesn't s-aren't

4 You did your homework last night, .....you?

a did b didn't c doesn't d does

5 Nasser will write to me when he gets there, ..... he?

a won't b didn't c doesn't d can't

6 There weren't many people at the match, were .....?

a they b it c there d them

7 A lot of people prefer living in Cairo,.....?

a- aren't they b- they don't c-didn't they d- don't they

8 Girls are quieter than boys,.....?

a-aren't they b- isn't she c-didn't they d- don't they

9 Your grandfather ..... in a big city, did he?

a lived b doesn't live c lives d didn't live

10 She never speaks French, ..... she?

a is b isn't c doesn't d does

11-my brother can't play the guitar,.....he?

a-can't b-isn't c-does d-can

12- we have much sleep,.....we?

a-shall b-haven't c-don't d-aren't

13-heba never reads the lesson carefully before the exam,.....?

a-doesn't she b-didn't she c-does she d-did she

14-I'm so proud to be egyptian,.....?

a- I am b-I'm not c- am I not d- aren't I

15- Too many sweets, cakes and biscuits aren't healthy, .....?

a- do they b- are they c- does they d- they are

16-She's very friendly, .....she?.

a- is b- doesn't c- isn't d- does

17-Nabil has a car , .....he?

a- hasn't b- doesn't c- isn't d- don't

18- Ahmed read the story carefully , -----?

a) didn't he b) isn't he c) hasn't he d) doesn't she

## 2- Read and correct the underlined words:

1-we never sleep late during school, are we?

( ..... )

2- he is a fast runner, wasn't he?

( ..... )

3-He speaks English, isn't he?

( ..... )

4-you can't forget to phone me, will you ?

( ..... )

- 5-It's really important to look after our planet, doesn't it? ( ..... )  
 6-You're Ali's cousin, don't you? ( ..... )  
 7-They should eat health food , won't they ? ( ..... )  
 8-An octopus can swim fast , can it ? ( ..... )  
 9-This is an easy exam , is it? ( ..... )

### حالة if الأولى: (1<sup>st</sup> conditional)

١-تتكون حالة "if" الأولى من التالي:

المصدر + will/won't + الفاعل , جملة في المضارع البسيط + **If**  
 جملة في المضارع البسيط + **If** . المصدر + will/won't + الفاعل

Ex → **If** I have a lot of money, I will buy a car.=I will buy a car **if** I have a lot of money  
 → If Mona is quick, she will catch the bus.  
 → If these places become deserts, crops will not be able to grow.

٢-نستخدم حالة "if" الأولى عندما نتحدث عن:

شئ محتمل الحدوث في المستقبل او الحاضر.

Ex → If Ali studies hard, he will pass his test.  
 → If Hamdi goes to university, he will get a good job.  
 ► if we go to the sports club tomorrow, we'll phone you.  
 → If it is windy tomorrow, they won't go to the beach  
 I won't pass my exam if I don't work hard

### ٢. السؤال Question

will+ sub + inf if + (جملة مضارع بسيط) ؟

Yes / No يتبع الآتي :

عند تكوين السؤال ب

→ Will you come to the party if he invites you?

Yes . I will / No, I won't

(جملة مضارع بسيط) + if → will+ sub + inf + اداة استفهام

عند تكوين السؤال ب اداة استفهام

→What will you do if it is hot tomorrow?

I will go to the beach.

Who will you see if you go out tonight?

### I choose the correct answer from a,b,c or d:

- 1- If we.....to England, we will speak English every day.  
 a went b will go c go d going  
 2- If you..... your hands before you eat, you will get ill.  
 a don't wash b wash c not wash d didn't wash  
 3-If you eat too many sweets, you.....bad teeth.  
 a-have b-won't have c-will have d-would have  
 4-If your sister.....hard, she will get low marks.  
 a-studies b-studied c-don't study d-doesn't study  
 5-where will you go if you.....holiday?

- a-have                      b-had                      c-will have                      d-having  
6-.....you come if he invites you?
- a-would                      b-are                      c-will                      d-have  
7-heba won't go on a trip if she.....study hard.
- a-don't                      b-doesn't                      c-isn't                      d-hasn't  
8-If I finish my homework before seven o'clock, I ..... and visit you.
- a-come                      b-comes                      c-will come                      d-came  
9-If I have free time, I.....this story.
- a-reads                      b-will read                      c-read                      d-reading  
10-If I.....see walaa today, I will phone her this evening.
- a-doesn't                      b-won't                      c-don't                      d-wouldn't  
11- If you play tennis heavily tomorrow, I.....go out.
- a-are                      b-was                      c-were                      d-be  
12- What.....if you get up late?
- a-will do                      b-would do                      c-will you do                      d-you will do  
13 Your Mum..... very angry if you break your phone
- a-are                      b-is                      c-will be                      d-be  
14 If you don't run, you.....the bus.
- a-don't catch                      b-won't catch                      c-doesn't catch                      d-didn't catch  
15 If I..... Tarek, I'll tell him to call you.
- a saw                      b will see                      c see                      d seeing  
16 You..... better English if you practise every day.
- a-speaks                      b-will speak                      c-speaking                      d-speak  
17-we won't go to university if we.....pass our exams
- a-doesn't                      b-won't                      c-don't                      d-shouldn't

**2- Read and correct the underlined words:**

- 1- If you go to Paris, you see the Eiffel Tower. ( ..... )
- 2- Hala not go to work if she feels ill tomorrow. ( ..... )
- 3- Tarek will be cold if he will go out without his jacket. ( ..... )
- 4-If I visit my grandparents, I take them a present.. ( ..... )
- 5-If dad get a new job , we'll move to Cairo ( ..... )
- 6- The team will win the match if they having their best players ( ..... )
- 7-The teacher will not be happy if you not do your homework. ( ..... )
- 8- If it rained , I'll stay at home. ( ..... )
- 9- The family buy a new apartment if they move to the city. ( ..... )
- 10-If I am not work hard, I won't pass my exams. ( ..... )

## Unit 7

## How was your weekend?

### Exercises on vocabulary

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d:

- 1- I enjoyed ..... at the stars. SB  
 a seeing                      b looking                      c watching                      d listening
- 2- I ..... on the big wheel. SB  
 a rode                      b saw                      c did                      d heard
- 3- I ..... breakfast with my family this morning. SB  
 a took                      b had                      c gave                      d went
- 4- I ..... swimming last weekend. SB  
 a did                      b played                      c went                      d had
- 5- I loved the fish, but I didn't see any whales at the ..... WB  
 a funfair                      b aquarium                      c planetarium                      d museum
- 6- It was great at the ..... My team won 2-0 ! WB  
 a football stadium                      b bowling                      c planetarium                      d funfair
- 7- We learnt a lot about the Earth and the moon at the ..... WB  
 a valley                      b aquarium                      c aquarium                      d bowling alley
- 8- To be ..... means not with other people. WB  
 a crowded                      b quiet                      c orphan                      d alone
- 9- A ..... is someone who works on a boat or ship. WB  
 a teacher                      b sailor                      c waiter                      d doctor
- 10- To ..... is to go down into water. WB  
 a sing                      b float                      c sink                      d think
- 11- To be ..... is to be very bad. WB  
 a terrible                      b good                      c high                      d sad
- 12- I like ..... but it is difficult to open them! WB  
 a bananas                      b figs                      c coconuts                      d dates
- 13- My grandfather was a ..... and visited countries all over the world. WB  
 a sailor                      b driver                      c player                      d nurse
- 14- I didn't like this story. It's ..... WB  
 a good                      b terrible                      c frightened                      d amazing
- 15- Do you think this glass bottle will ..... in the water? WB  
 a sing                      b thank                      c sink                      d think
- 16- Crusoe ate a ..... fish and it was not very nice. WB  
 a dead                      b died                      c dies                      d death
- 17- It wasn't always very hot ..... the island. WB  
 a of                      b with                      c for                      d on
- 18- There was a/an ..... but there were no caves on the island. WB  
 a TV                      b tablet                      c jungle                      d internet
- 19- I went to my cousin's house last weekend. It was ..... because we played all my favourite games! WB  
 a bad                      b fantastic                      c boring                      d ugly
- 20- I read a book by my favourite writer last week. It was very ..... , although it was not my best book. WB  
 a good                      b bad                      c sad                      d terrible

## Exercises on Grammar

Choose the correct answer from a , b , c or d :

1. What .....you do last weekend? SB  
 a do                      b does                      c did                      d were
2. ....got a phone? - Yes, I have. SB  
 a I have                      b Have they                      c Have you                      d You have
3. When.....you go to the museum? - I went to the museum four days ago. SB  
 a have                      b are                      c do                      d did
4. .... do you come to school? -I come to school by bus. SB  
 a When                      b Why                      c How                      d Who
5. Can you play chess? - No, I.....play chess. SB  
 a can't                      b can                      c do                      d would
6. It was terrible.....my team lost 5-2. WB  
 a although                      b because                      c so                      d but
7. It was great.....I went to the bowling alley. WB  
 a but                      b although                      c and                      d because
8. It was OK on Saturday, .....I had lots of homework. WB  
 a because                      b although                      c so                      d when
9. His ship sank.....there was a terrible storm. WB  
 a because                      b but                      c so                      d and
10. I am very hungry, .....I don't want to eat another dead fish! WB  
 a because                      b although                      c but                      d so

Read and correct the underlined words:

- 1- When did Roquia's birthday? SB
- 2- When did Roquia's family went to the restaurant? SB
- 3- It's Wednesday today, so it was Tuesday this morning. SB
- 4- 2016 was five years last. SB
- 5- Ahmed was born at 2000. SB
- 6- A: What time is it?                      B: It was quarter past ten. SB
- 7- A: Have you got a new jacket? B: No, I don't. SB
- 8- Do you listen to music yesterday? SB
- 9-What did you had for breakfast this morning? SB
- 10- When are you last go to the aquarium? SB
- 11- What did you did last weekend? SB
- 12- She went to school because she felt ill. SB

## Test on unit 7

## 1-Listen and choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1- What does Roquia love?

- a social media      b football      c handball      d drawing

2- What does she like watching online?

- a videos      b games      c films      d books

3- Who does she talk to on her mobile?

- a sisters      b fathers      c mothers      d friends

4- Is she addicted to social media?

- a Yes, she is      b No, she isn't      c I don't know      d I am not sure

## 2-Finish the following dialogue:

Fatma : (1) What ..... did you have yesterday ?

Zeina : (2) I ..... Arabic, English and maths.

Fatma : Which lesson did you like best ?

Zeina : (3) I ..... English.

Fatma : Why ?

Zeina : Because the teacher (5) .....

## Finish the following two mini-dialogues: ( خاص بطلاب الأزهر )

1- Nora : How was your weekend ?

Aya : .....

2- Sara : ..... ?

Omar : No, I can't swim.

## 3-Read the following passage and answer the questions

I'm Omer . I am from Giza . In January 1990, I was at primary school and in January 2000, I was at university! I left primary school in September 1990 and went to a secondary school two kilometers from my house. I got the bus every day at 7.30am and didn't get home until 5 o'clock in the evening. What a difficult life! My family bought a satellite TV in 1991 and a new video the next year. In 1994, my brother bought a computer and I got a bicycle the next year. I left my school in 1997 but decided not to go to university like most people: instead, I went walking in Cairo alone for five weeks and then drove around Egypt for three months with my brother. For the first six months of 1998, I got a job in a health food shop and then went to university in October 1998 in Cairo.

## A- Answer the following questions.

1. When did Omar's family buy satellite TV?

.....

2. Did Omar go to university in 1997 after school?

.....

3. Where did Omar work in 1998?

.....

## B-Choose the correct answer:

4. Who bought a computer in 1994?

- a) Omar      b) Omar's brother      b) Omar's father      b) Omar's mother

5. Omar walked around France for .....

- a) 15 days      b) 20 days      b) two months      b) a month

6. Omar bought a bike in .....

- a)1991      b)1994      b)1995      b)1998



**4-Choose the correct answer from a , b , c or d :**

- 1- Mr Mohamed ..... bowling at the last weekend.  
 a did                      b went                      c made                      d doing
- 2- Where did you ..... on holiday?  
 a go                      b went                      c going                      d goes
- 3- I saw a lot of fish at the .....  
 a museum                      b planetarium                      c aquarium                      d zoo
- 4- What type of ..... do you like ?                      - Jazz  
 a sport                      b language                      c colour                      d music
- 5- Last week, I ..... from Cairo to Aswan.  
 a travels                      b travelling                      c travelled                      d travel
- 6- It's ..... to stay alone on an island.  
 a wonderful                      b fantastic                      c nice                      d terrible
- 7- How did you ..... the piano ?  
 a play                      b buy                      c send                      d eat
- 8- "Robinson Crusoe" is a kind of ..... stories.  
 a adventure                      b detective                      c comedy                      d action
- 9- Dad and I went to the ..... center.  
 a sport                      b sporting                      c sporty                      d sports
- 10- My son spent all day ..... video games.  
 a playing                      b to play                      c play                      d played

**5-Read and correct the underlined words:**

- 1- Last night , I have a very good night's sleep. ( ..... )
- 2- When did you finished your homework ? ( ..... )
- 3- How long did it took to complete the palace? ( ..... )
- 4- I didn't met you yesterday. ( ..... )

**6-Write a paragraph about of 80 words on:**

**A good day you had with your family**

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

## Unit 8

## The amazing world around us

## Exercise on Vocabulary

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d:

- 1- The pyramid is just ..... 850 years old. **SB**  
 a about                      b deep                      c under                      d more
- 2- The tunnel is 2.3 kilometres ..... under the ground. **SB**  
 a long                      b tall                      c high                      d old
- 3- How ..... is the Cairo-Alexandria desert road? **SB**  
 a high                      b long                      c tall                      d many
- 4- The Tahya Masr ..... goes over the Nile in Cairo, **WB**  
 a Pyramid                      b Tunnel                      c Tower                      d Bridge
- 5- The Cairo ..... is the tallest building in Egypt. **WB**  
 a Bridge                      b Tower                      c Tunnel                      d City
- 6- We need to buy some more water. This bottle is ..... **WB**  
 a empty                      b crowded                      c tall                      d old
- 7- Be careful you don't hit your head on the door. It is very ..... **WB**  
 a busy                      b high                      c low                      d long
- 8- The teacher was angry because all the students were very ..... **WB**  
 a deep                      b empty                      c long                      d noisy
- 9- We can't swim across the river here because it is very ..... **WB**  
 a wide                      b low                      c narrow                      d crowded
- 10- The market is always very busy at this time. Don't go now or it will be very ..... **WB**  
 a crowded                      b low                      c empty                      d long
- 11- What do you ..... about going to the sports club tonight? **WB**  
 a agree                      b opinion                      c think                      d disagree
- 12- I ..... it's very important to be healthy. **WB**  
 a think                      b afraid                      c opinion                      d sink
- 13- What do you think ..... animals like horses and cats? **WB**  
 a about                      b in                      c from                      d under
- 14- ..... means something that is not expensive. **SB**  
 a Fast                      b Long                      c Cheap                      d Deep
- 15- To be ..... means not to be quiet. **SB**  
 a deep                      b dangerous                      c safe                      d noisy
- 16- ..... means measuring something from one side to the other. **SB**  
 a Wide                      b Deep                      c Safe                      d Cheap
- 17- ..... means measuring water from the top to the bottom. **SB**  
 a High                      b Deep                      c Wide                      d Long
- 18- To be ..... means not to be dangerous. **SB**  
 a deep                      b cheap                      c safe                      d expensive
- 19- We need to take the bus down this road, but how ..... is it? **SB**  
 a cheap                      b high                      c wide                      d old
- 20- We want to swim in the river, but how ..... is it? **SB**  
 a cheap                      b fast                      c high                      d deep

## Exercise on grammar

**Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d:**

- 1- Which pyramid is.....the Great Pyramid of Giza or the Red Pyramid? **SB**  
 a more tall                      b tall                      c taller than                      d taller
- 2- Mount Everest is higher.....Mount Kilimanjaro. **SB**  
 a than                      b or                      c from                      d and
- 3- Cairo is more.....than Aswan. **SB**  
 a bigger                      b noisier                      c crowded                      d faster
- 4- The Pyramids at Giza are.....for tourists to visit than the Red Pyramid. **SB**  
 a easiest                      b easier                      c easy                      d more easy
- 5- I'm.....than my friend. **SB**  
 a more taller                      b tallest                      c taller                      d tall
- 6- Some people think maths is the.....subject of all. **SB**  
 a a difficult                      b difficult                      c most difficult                      d more difficult
- 7- Ice skating is.....skiing. **SB**  
 a safest                      b the safest                      c safer than                      d safer
- 8- On Saturdays, the market is.....on Fridays. **SB**  
 a more quiet                      b quiet                      c quieter                      d quieter than
- 9- This is the.....popular book in the library. **SB**  
 a least                      b less                      c more                      d little
- 10- Insects make.....people ill than any other animal. **WB**  
 a more                      b much                      c many                      d some

**Read and correct the underlined words:**

- 1- An elephant is biggest than a camel. **SB**
- 2- That mountain was more high than we thought. **SB**
- 3- Cheese is bad for you than fruit. **SB**
- 4- Let's buy green apples because the red apples are most expensive **SB**
- 5- Old cars are usually noisy than modern cars. **SB**
- 6- A train is faster as a bus. **SB**
- 7- The museum is usually crowded on Saturday than Sunday. **SB**
- 8- I think the blue dress is more nice than the red dress. **SB**
- 9- Adel is tall, but Rami is tall. **SB**
- 10- I don't like this hotel and it is not very modern. **WB**

## Test on unit 8

### 1- Listen and choose the correct answer from a, b or c:

1- What is the widest bridge in the world?

- a 6th of October bridge  
c The American bridge

- b El-Waraq bridge  
d Tahya Masr bridge

2- A) How many people worked to build it ?

- a four hundred b four thousand

B) More than .....

- c four million d four men

3- What is the floor made of ?

- a Stone b Ceramic

- c Glass d Iron

4- What is the best time to cross the bridge ?

- a At sunset b At sunrise

- c in the early morning d At night

### 2- Finish the following dialogue with one word each:

Ayman : Hello, Ashraf. Where did you go last holiday?

Ashraf : I visited the Cairo (1) ..... I learnt much information about it.

Ayman : Where (2) ..... it ?

Ashraf : the Cairo Tower is next to the Nile.

Ayman : How (3) ..... is it ?

Ashraf : I think it's about 187 metres tall.

Ayman : How old is it?

Ashraf : It's more than fifty nine years (4) .....

Ayman : How (5) ..... floors are there on the Cairo tower?

Ashraf : there are sixteen floors .There is a restaurant on the 14th floor.

### Finish the following two mini-dialogues: ( خاص بطلاب الأزهر )

• Rana : ..... ?

Yara : I think , the mobile is the most important invention.

• Ahmed : Do you agree with my opinion?

Khaled : .....

### 3- Read the following , then answer the questions :

The ancient Egyptians were clever people. They built the pyramids and a lot of temples. They treated patients and gave them medicines. They discovered the sources of the Nile and built dams as well. Nowadays the Egyptians practise modern sciences. They carry out many projects that will develop our country in different fields. They also work on the desert and try to turn them into green land. Egyptian doctors have found out ways of fighting diseases. Egyptian scientists have become famous all over the world, so the government encourages them to work for the good of our country. If you want to take part in helping your country, try to be one of the many good Egyptians who have helped Egypt to develop

### A) Answer the following questions:

1- What did ancient Egyptians build?

.....

2- What advice that the writer give us?

.....

3- How do Egyptian doctors help their country?

.....

**B) Choose the correct answer:**

- 4- The scientists are encouraged to work for the ..... of their country.  
 a damage      b good      c death      d worst
- 5- The underlined word "them" refers to .....  
 a projects      b Egyptians      c deserts      d fields
- 6- The ancient Egyptians treated patients and gave them.....  
 a projects      b temples      c medicines      d fields

**4- Choose the correct answer from a,b,c or d**

- 1- Mr Ramadan can't drink because his bottle is.....  
 a full      b fill      c empty      d not empty
- 2- ..... heavy is the bag ?  
 a How      b Where      c When      d Who
- 3- The ancient Egyptians built the ..... in Giza.  
 a pyramids      b lighthouse      c palaces      d flats
- 4- My grandfather lives ..... comfortably in our village than in Cairo.  
 a most      b more      c many      d much
- 5- How often ..... to the club?  
 a you go      b you will go      c you went      d do you go
- 6- Cairo is ninety ..... from our town  
 a kilograms      b centimeters      c kilometers      d grams
- 7- Mr Mohamed Omar came back ..... from England.  
 a safety      b safe      c safely      d a safe
- 8- The Egyptian Museum has many ..... objects.  
 a history      b historical      c historian      d older
- 9- The pyramids are the ..... buildings in the world.  
 a old      b older      c oldest      d most old
- 10- My friend is ..... tall than me  
 a more      b less      c most      d least

**5- Read and correct the underlined words:**

- 1- Basma is good than Basmala. ( ..... )
- 2- I think she is still ill. She looks even bad than last week. ( ..... )
- 3- I think motorbikes are more dangerous bikes. ( ..... )
- 4- Who is taller, the pyramids or Cairo Tower? ( ..... )

**6- Write a paragraph of eighty (80) words on :**

**"A famous place you visited"**

.....

.....

.....

.....



## Unit 9

## Adventure!

## Exercise on vocabulary

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d:

- 1- Omar ..... windsurfing with his family.  
a went                      b did                      c made                      d took                      **SB**
- 2- Omar thinks rock ..... is dangerous.  
a sailing                      b diving                      c climbing                      d windsurfing                      **SB**
- 3- Ali and Omar think mountain ..... looks scary.  
a biking                      b sailing                      c diving                      d lining                      **SB**
- 4- Ali thinks zip ..... looks fun.  
a sailing                      b lining                      c diving                      d biking                      **SB**
- 5- Omar would like to ..... zip lining.  
a do                      b make                      c have                      d try                      **SB**
- 6- All you need to go ..... is a boat and some wind!  
a climbing                      b zip lining                      c trekking                      d sailing                      **WB**
- 7- I love going ..... to go down rivers. It's usually very quiet!  
a kayaking                      b trekking                      c biking                      d lining                      **WB**
- 8- We sometimes go ..... for two days or more, usually across the desert  
a diving                      b windsurfing                      c trekking                      d kayaking                      **WB**
- 9- I love ..... because I'm good at swimming under the water.  
a kayaking                      b sailing                      c trekking                      d diving                      **WB**
- 10- Try ..... You start really high, but you finish on the ground. You go very fast!  
a windsurfing                      b zip lining                      c diving                      d sailing                      **WB**
- 11- ..... the third of March, Ahmed's going to leave Ras Shetan.  
a In                      b On                      c At                      d Of                      **SB**
- 12- A ..... is a person who shows a place to tourists.  
a visitor                      b pilot                      c nurse                      d guide                      **WB**
- 13- A ..... is a long trip from one place to another.  
a swim                      b journey                      c walk                      d dive                      **WB**
- 14- A/An ..... is an exciting experience when something unusual or dangerous happens  
a adventure                      b travel                      c trip                      d picnic                      **WB**
- 15- A ..... is something you sleep in when you go camping.  
a camel                      b guide                      c tent                      d journey                      **WB**
- 16- I love waking up in a ..... and hearing the birds sing in the mornings.  
a pool                      b tent                      c picnic                      d tint                      **WB**
- 17- We want to have a ..... to show us the market, because they know all the best places to shop.  
a visitor                      b pilot                      c nurse                      d guide                      **WB**
- 18- They took four days to cross the desert. It was a difficult .....  
a experiment                      b journey                      c tent                      d guide                      **WB**
- 19- I don't want to have an ..... on holiday, I want to sleep by a pool!  
a picnic                      b trip                      c adventure                      d travel                      **WB**
- 20- It is usually very ..... in August.  
a rain                      b wind                      c sun                      d sunny                      **WB**
- 21- It is not very hot today because there are a lot of ..... in the sky.  
a clouds                      b winds                      c storms                      d rains                      **WB**
- 22- There is ..... at the top of that mountain. Look, it is all white!  
a wind                      b rain                      c snow                      d storm                      **WB**
- 23- The roads are dangerous when it is ..... because you can't see very well.  
a windy                      b foggy                      c sunny                      d cloudy                      **WB**



## Exercise on grammar

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d:

- 1- .....going to travel home by bus after school? WB  
 a You are      b Are you      c Do you      d You do
- 2- What are you going to .....tomorrow? WB  
 a wearing      b worn      c wore      d wear
- 3- What are you .....do next Saturday? WB  
 a going to      b going      c go      d go to
- 4- Are you going .....your homework this evening before you eat? WB  
 a to doing      b doing      c do      d to do
- 5- Who .....going to cook your meal this evening? WB  
 a is      b is he      c he is      d he
- 6- I didn't buy this cake. I made it..... WB  
 a myself      b himself      c herself      d yourself
- 7- The birds sleep in caves to protect .....from eagles. WB  
 a itself      b yourselves      c ourselves      d themselves
- 8- You don't drive this car. It drives..... WB  
 a herself      b itself      c himself      d yourself
- 9- The children put on hats to protect ..... from the sun. WB  
 a themselves      b yourselves      c himself      d herself
- 10- We all looked at .....in the school photo. WB  
 a themselves      b ourselves      c yourselves      d yourself
- 11- Did a famous person draw that, or did you draw it..... ? WB  
 a myself      b herself      c himself      d yourself
- 12- I'd .....play chess. WB  
 a prefer      b rather      c got      d refer

Read and correct the underlined words:

- 1- We enjoyed themselves when we went sailing. SB
- 2- Sami came out of the sea and dried herself with a towel. SB
- 3- I made meself some salad for lunch. SB
- 4- Yara taught itself to speak French. SB
- 5- Would you like to make himself a cup of tea? SB
- 6- They're really enjoying yourselves. SB
- 7- Nader put on a hat to protect yourself. SB
- 8- He went to the dentist by itself. SB
- 9- They sat by the fire to keep ourselves warm. SB
- 10- We bought themselves a new book. The book was for us. SB

## Test on unit nine

**Listen and choose the correct answer from a, b or c:**

1- What is Ali's favorite sport?

- |                   |                     |                 |                  |
|-------------------|---------------------|-----------------|------------------|
| <b>a</b> Football | <b>b</b> Zip lining | <b>c</b> Diving | <b>d</b> Singing |
|-------------------|---------------------|-----------------|------------------|
- 2- Which sport does he follow?
- |                     |                   |                     |                   |
|---------------------|-------------------|---------------------|-------------------|
| <b>a</b> Basketball | <b>b</b> Handball | <b>c</b> Volleyball | <b>d</b> Football |
|---------------------|-------------------|---------------------|-------------------|
- 3- Who encourage him?
- |                     |                          |                      |                     |
|---------------------|--------------------------|----------------------|---------------------|
| <b>a</b> His father | <b>b</b> His grandmother | <b>c</b> his friends | <b>d</b> His mother |
|---------------------|--------------------------|----------------------|---------------------|
- 4- Where does Ali spend his weekend?
- |                       |                       |                           |                  |
|-----------------------|-----------------------|---------------------------|------------------|
| <b>a</b> A playground | <b>b</b> on the beach | <b>c</b> With his friends | <b>d</b> At home |
|-----------------------|-----------------------|---------------------------|------------------|

**Finish the following dialogue with one word each:**

Sarah : When are you going shopping, Roquia?

Roquia : I am(1)..... shopping next Sunday.

Sarah : (2).....will you go with?

Roquia : My mum, Mona.

Sarah : (3)..... do you usually go shopping ?

Roquia : (4)..... taxi.

Sarah : (5)..... do you usually buy ?

Roquia : Meat , fruit and vegetables.

**Finish the following two mini-dialogues: ( خاص بطلاب الأزهر )**

1) **Shaimaa** : .....?

Nadia: I like sports. I play tennis.

2) **Yara** : How about visiting the zoo?

Omar : .....

**Read the following , then answer the questions :**

Everyone has a hobby. My hobby is listening to music and watching TV. I like all kinds of music and it doesn't matter whether I listen to happy, sad, or joyful music. When I'm free, I listen to my favourite songs. At the weekends, I usually go to music shops in the downtown to buy good CDs. I usually listen to traditional music. Music is the thing that has the power to make me happy. I spend an hour after dinner watching news and programmes. I enjoy a programme called "The World Here and There" because it is exciting.

**A) Answer the following questions:**

1.What kind of music does the writer like listening to?

2.Where does the writer buy good CDs?

3.How long does the writer spend after dinner watching news and programmes?

**B) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d:**

4. "The World Here and There" is a.....

- |         |         |              |         |
|---------|---------|--------------|---------|
| a) film | b) play | c) programme | d) book |
|---------|---------|--------------|---------|

5. When the writer is.....he listens to his favourite songs.

- |         |             |           |            |
|---------|-------------|-----------|------------|
| a) busy | b) not busy | c) asleep | d) working |
|---------|-------------|-----------|------------|

6.I usually buy.....from the downtown.

- |           |              |           |        |
|-----------|--------------|-----------|--------|
| a) videos | b) cassettes | c) tables | d) CDs |
|-----------|--------------|-----------|--------|

## Choose the correct answer from a,b,c or d

- 1- I love going ..... to go down rivers. It's usually very quiet !  
 a kayaking      b trekking      c biking      d lining
- 2- ..... going to open a new shop there?  
 a He is      b He isn't      c He is not      d Is he
- 3- Mr. Muhammad is going to travel ..... April <sup>2nd</sup> .  
 a in      b on      c at      d by
- 4- We went to Sinai and stayed with ..... Families where they live.  
 a Bedouin      b French      c Titans      d Chinese
- 5- At the start of the trek, the weather was ..... It was nice.  
 a stormy      b foggy      c sunny      d snowy
- 6- My old mobile often turns ..... Off. It needs a new battery.  
 a yourself      b themselves      c itself      d himself
- 7- He always looks ..... In the mirror.  
 a by herself      b at herself      c by himself      d at himself
- 8- You should ..... other people's opinion.  
 a disagree      b refuse      c respect      d dislike
- 9- I'm looking to ..... you again.  
 a see      b sees      c to see      d seeing
- 10- The ..... is called the ship of the desert.  
 a horse      b donkey      c camel      d dog

## Read and correct the underlined words:

- 1- Please, Omer, Make herself feel at home. ( ..... )
- 2- The journey going to start in April. ( ..... )
- 3- You can move the table by ourselves. ( ..... )
- 4- Did Yara do the homework by yourself ? ( ..... )

## Write an e-mail to.....

Your friend Ayman to tell him about the day you had in the desert last weekend. Your name is Omer and your email address is [Omar99@gmail.com](mailto:Omar99@gmail.com) .  
 Your friend's email is [EmoEmo@gmail.com](mailto:EmoEmo@gmail.com)

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

## Unit 10

## Welcome to my house

## Exercise on Vocabulary

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

- 1- A car door is made of..... **WB**  
 a wood                      b metal                      c leather                      d cotton
- 2- Car windows are made of..... **WB**  
 a plastic                      b sand                      c stone                      d glass
- 3- Expensive car seats are made of..... **WB**  
 a leather                      b wood                      c metal                      d plastic
- 4- You can turn on the..... to get water. **WB**  
 a tap                      b tip                      c tape                      d tube
- 5- The..... is on top of a house. **WB**  
 a wall                      b tap                      c oven                      d roof
- 6- You use..... to build a wall. **WB**  
 a breaks                      b bricks                      c ovens                      d taps
- 7- You use a/an..... to cook food or bread. **WB**  
 a roof                      b oven                      c brick                      d tap
- 8- We put..... panels on a roof. They produce electricity using the sun. **WB**  
 a space                      b robot                      c drone                      d solar
- 9- We can use the sun or the wind to produce..... **WB**  
 a electricity                      b wind                      c sign                      d rocket
- 10-..... can do many things for us. Some of them can talk. **WB**  
 a Rockets                      b Robots                      c Turbines                      d Winds
- 11- A..... can fly, but it does not have a pilot. **WB**  
 a space                      b plane                      c drone                      d car
- 12- Wind..... use the wind to produce electricity. **WB**  
 a turbines                      b robots                      c rockets                      d panels
- 13- A/An..... car does not use petrol. **WB**  
 a robot                      b solar                      c electricity                      d electric
- 14-..... is an area that you can move around in. **SB**  
 a Star                      b Solar                      c Space                      d Spice
- 15- To be..... means to be in a nice temperature that is hot but not too hot. **SB**  
 a warm                      b cool                      c hot                      d cold
- 16- A/An..... happens when the ground suddenly moves. **SB**  
 a robot                      b rocket                      c train                      d earthquake
- 17- It was hot outside, but it was nice and..... in my bedroom. **WB**  
 a stormy                      b hot                      c cold                      d cool
- 18- My mother wants to buy a new sofa, but I don't think we have..... in our living room for it. **WB**  
 a peace                      b spice                      c space                      d spies
- 19- My aunt made us some bread and when we ate it, it was still..... **WB**  
 a warm                      b cold                      c rainy                      d windy
- 20- Some houses fell to the ground after the..... **WB**  
 a wind                      b snow                      c igloo                      d earthquake
- 21- This is a..... shape. It is a triangle. **WB**  
 a triangular                      b triangle                      c rectangle                      d rectangular

## Exercises on Grammar

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

1. People.....drive a car in 2070. SB  
 a won't                      b wouldn't                      c don't                      d didn't
2. We will all.....a driverless car in 2080. SB  
 a has                      b having                      c have                      d had
3. In 2080, driverless car will be safer and there won't be..... accidents. SB  
 a a                      b an                      c some                      d any
4. In 2080, students will.....a book when a computer on the car drives them to school! SB  
 a read                      b reads                      c reading                      d be read
5. The Sofa is made ..... leather. WB  
 a in                      b by                      c from                      d of
- 6 The cushions .....of cotton. WB  
 a are made                      b is made                      c making                      d made
- 7- The tablet.....made of glass and plastic. WB  
 a am                      b is                      c are                      d were
- 8-people .....drive a car in 2080. WB  
 a won't                      b wouldn't                      c don't                      d didn't
- 9)-Do you think we will.....robot teachers? WB  
 a having                      b has                      c to have                      d have
- 10- The television is made .....Egypt. WB  
 a of                      b in                      c from                      d by
- 11- Do you think there.....flying cars in the future? SB  
 a is                      b am going to be                      c will be                      d was
- 12-.....there be ordinary mobiles in the future ? SB  
 a Is                      b Will                      c Does                      d was
13. Tomorrow, Mr Mohamed Abdulltwab.....his students how to divide numbers. SB  
 a teaches                      b will teach                      c taught                      d are teaching
14. There.....a lot of traditional houses in the past. SB  
 a is                      b are                      c were                      d was
- 15.there weren't.....cars in ancient Egypt. SB  
 a some                      b a lot                      c any                      d much

Read and correct the underlined words:

- 1- There wouldn't be any ordinary cars in the future. SB
- 2- Will there are electric cars in the future? SB
- 3- We will going to the moon. SB
- 4- Will there being ordinary mobiles in the future? SB
- 5- We will live on the moon? SB
- 6- There were any bedrooms. SB
- 7- There aren't any cars in ancient Egypt. SB



## Test on unit 10

### 1) Listen and choose the correct answer from a, b or c:

1- When will we use electric cars?

- a** In the past    **b** Last year    **c** In the future    **d** Today

2- How will these cars be?

- a** Big    **b** Small    **c** Large    **d** Very big

3- Will they be easy to drive in traffic?

- a** Yes, they will    **b** No, they won't.    **c** Yes, they are.    **d** Maybe

4- What won't these cars use?

- a** solar    **b** Petrol    **c** electricity    **d** oil

### 2- Finish this dialogue with one word each :

A mother is buying a birthday present for her son.

- Seller** : Welcome. Can I help you with anything?  
**Mother** : Hi, I want to buy a present for my son's birthday. ( 1 ) .....any suggestions?  
**Seller** : Yes. How about a nice shirt?  
**Mother** : ( 2 ) .....Which one do you suggest?  
**Seller** : The blue one is ( 3 ) .....  
**Mother** : I like it. Do you have any trousers?  
**Seller** : Yes. They're over here.  
**Mother** : ( 4 ) .....?  
**Seller** : The trousers are L.E. 400, and the shirt is L.E. 250.  
**Mother** : ( 5 ) .....I'll take them.

### Finish the following mini-dialogue: ( خاص بطلاب الأزهر )

1. **Rana** : .....?  
**Yara** : My mobile is made in China.  
 2. **Ali** : Is there any water in this bottle?  
**Ahmed** : .....

### 3- Read this passage and answer the questions:

Today, we are going to talk about where things are made .Most of the world's paper is made in the USA. A lot of the wood it uses for paper comes from trees in Brazil. Many of the computers and phones we use are Japanese .You can also find many European things in other countries. Did you know that a lot of the petrol's world is made from Egyptian oil? People also want to buy cotton and leather from Egypt .

### A) Answer the following questions:

- 1- What is the main idea of the passage ?  
 .....  
 2- Why do Americans need the wood from the trees in Brazil?  
 .....  
 3- Why does the USA need the Brazilian wood?  
 .....

### B) Choose the correct word:

- 4- Egyptians shoes and bags are made of .....  
**a** cotton    **b** leather    **c** oil    **d** wood.  
 5- On which items would you probably find " Made in Japan" written on it?  
**a** paper    **b** rice    **c** phones    **d** shoes  
 6- Where does a lot of the world's petrol come from?  
**a** Egypt    **b** China    **c** Brazil    **d** Japan



## 4- Choose the correct word from a , b , c or d:

- 1- These shoes are made of natural.....  
 [a] wood [b] weather [c] metal [d] leather
- 2- Secondary school students use the..... to do exams.  
 [a] table [b] tablet [c] lap top [d] talent
- 3- We build our houses using.....  
 [a] bricks [b] parks [c] bucks [d] beaks
- 4- Paper is..... from wood.  
 [a] cut [b] built [c] done [d] made
- 5- I think we..... driverless cars  
 [a] will use [b] are going to use [c] are using [d] use
- 6- Who was the first car made..... ?  
 [a] by [b] in [c] from [d] in
- 7- I enjoy the ..... weather .  
 [a] cool [b] coal [c] worm [d] cooling
- 8- Solar panels..... help use make electricity.  
 [a] will [b] going to [c] well [d] wall
- 9- I think there will be ..... to do all the housework.  
 [a] robins [b] rabbits [c] rulers [d] robots
- 10- An..... is a kind of house .  
 [a] igloo [b] temperature [c] earthquake [d] accident

## 5- Correct the underlined word :

- 1- The windows of the car are made by glass. ( ..... )
- 2- The drones well help us travel in the future. ( ..... )
- 3- The shoes is made of leather. ( ..... )
- 4- I don't need some sugar in my coffee . ( ..... )
- 5- There aren't any cars in ancient Egypt. ( ..... )

## 6- Write a paragraph of about 80 words about the following :

## ( Houses in ancient Egypt )

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

## Unit 11

## On land &amp; Sea

## Exercise on Vocabulary

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

- 1- A ..... can sting you. **WB**  
 a turtle      b shark      c stingray      d whale
- 2- A/An ..... has eight legs. **WB**  
 a snake      b octopus      c coral reef      d turtle
- 3- A ..... has a hard shell to protect it. **WB**  
 a coral      b whale      c shark      d turtle
- 4- A ..... is poisonous. **WB**  
 a whale      b snake      c shark      d stingray
- 5- To ..... is to get rid of what you do not need. **SB**  
 a hear about      b listen to      c turn to      d throw away
- 6- Our ..... is the place where we live. **SB**  
 a plant      b air      c planet      d space
- 7- To ..... means to use again. **SB**  
 a recycle      b keep      c cycle      d write
- 8- ..... is the thing we do not need, like old paper. **SB**  
 a Plant      b Rubbish      c Plastic      d Space
- 9- Don't throw away those glass bottles. We can ..... them. **WB**  
 a make      b recycle      c boil      d put
- 10- Trees are very good for our ..... because they give us clean air. **WB**  
 a environment      b house      c space      d street
- 11- Earth is one of eight ..... that go around the sun. **WB**  
 a planes      b plans      c plants      d planets
- 12- We don't need that dirty piece of paper. You can put it with the ..... **WB**  
 a plant      b rubbish      c plastic      d space
- 13- The ..... is the top part of the Earth, where we stand. **WB**  
 a ground      b roof      c wall      d attic
- 14- Plants grow in the ..... **WB**  
 a hole      b dust      c air      d soil
- 15- A ..... is an empty space in something. **WB**  
 a whole      b hull      c hole      d hall
- 16- To ..... is to put something over something else to protect or hide it. **WB**  
 a build      b cover      c cycle      d recycle
- 17- A ..... is a small, hard thing made by plants, which grows into new plants. **WB**  
 a sand      b seed      c soil      d sail
- 18- A lot of ..... catch fish from the Red Sea. It's their job. **WB**  
 a women      b businessmen      c policemen      d fishermen
- 19- My grandmother is 65 and knows a lot! We all ..... what she says. **WB**  
 a respect      b hate      c cover      d water
- 20- Ahmed lost his phone, so his mother was ..... when he didn't phone her. **WB**  
 a happy      b worried      c glad      d scared
- 21- Judy felt very ..... after she was ill, but she is better now. **WB**  
 a friendly      b strong      c weak      d kind
- 22- In the museum, we saw a ..... of a very old animal. Its bones were very big! **WB**  
 a sand      b skeleton      c soil      d star

## Exercises on grammar

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

- 1- You.....play games in the road. WB  
 a must                      b mustn't                      c would                      d wouldn't
- 2- When you cross a road, first you.....find a safe place to cross. WB  
 a haven't                      b have                      c mustn't                      d must
- 3- When you cross a road, you.....look left and right. WB  
 a must                      b are                      c aren't                      d mustn't
- 4- You.....run across the road. You must walk. WB  
 a must                      b mustn't                      c do                      d don't
- 5- When you leave ice in the sun, it.....water. SB  
 a became                      b becoming                      c become                      d becomes
- 6- When you.....away plastic, it stays in the environment for years. SB  
 a throw                      b throws                      c threw                      d throwing
- 7- .....I see rubbish on the ground, I throw it in the bin. SB  
 a Because                      b If                      c Although                      d So
- 8- .....a seed gets water and light, it grows into a healthy plant. SB  
 a Because                      b When                      c Although                      d So
- 9- You.....take water when you go to the desert. SB  
 a must                      b mustn't                      c have                      d has
- 10- You mustn't.....too many sweets. SB  
 a eats                      b ate                      c eat                      d eating
- 11- You.....study for the test. SB  
 a has to                      b must                      c mustn't                      d can't
- 12- You.....buy a ticket when you travel on the bus. SB  
 a must to                      b must                      c mustn't to                      d mustn't
- 13- You.....throw rubbish on the ground. SB  
 a will                      b should                      c must                      d mustn't

Read and correct the underlined words:

- 1- You mustn't forgot why you are doing the activity. SB
- 2- You mustn't listen to other students' ideas. SB
- 3- You shouldn't made all the decisions or rules yourself. SB
- 4- You mustn't to be angry with people you don't agree with. SB
- 5- There's a good view of the lake from here. You shouldn't take a photo. SB
- 6- You must wear shoes. You must take them off. SB
- 7- You shouldn't walk and written a text at the same time! SB
- 8- If you touch a jellyfish, it sting you. SB
- 9- If a shark loses a tooth, a new one grew. SB
- 10- When a turtle is in danger, it go into its shell. SB

## Test on unit 11

### 1) Listen and choose the correct answer from a, b or c:

1- Where is Sara?

- a in a place with trees
- b in a place with books
- c in a place with cakes
- d in a place with computers

2- Can Sara see any monkeys?

- a Yes, she can
- b No she can't
- c There are many
- d There are few

3- Where can we see trees?

- a forest
- b sky
- c sea
- d attic

4- Why can't Sara see any monkeys?

- a it is dark
- b it is hot
- c it is day
- d it is a holiday

### 2) Finish the following dialogue with one word:

Teacher : Today , we are going to talk ..... recycling

Student : What ..... recycling mean?

Teacher : It means that we can ..... things again.

Student : Reuse things .That's a .....idea

Teacher : It will help us get rid ..... pollution

### 3) Finish the following two mini-dialogues ( خاص بطلاب الأزهر )

1- Roquia : How will you travel ?

Ziena : .....

2- Ahmed : ..... ?

Omar : No, I won't come.

### 4) Read the following passage then answer the questions:

A week ago, my uncle was at a wedding with his children Sally, Heba and Hany. There was a band. Sally and Heba were clapping while a man was singing. Hany was listening to music. A lot of people came to the wedding. They brought presents and sweets with them. My uncle himself brought a camera to take photographs. When they went home, his children said "It is a happy day".

#### A) Answer the following questions:

1- How many children has your uncle got?

2- Who was listening to music?

3- When did they go to the wedding?

#### B- Choose the correct answer from a, b or c:

4- My uncle brought .....

- a a camera
- b a band
- c a present
- d a toy

5- My uncle's children were .....

- a angry
- b happy
- c unhappy
- d sad

6- A camera is used to ..... photos

- a make
- b take
- c have
- d get

**5) Choose the correct answer:-**

- 1- Metals ..... in water when we throw them into water.  
 a sink                      b think                      c float                      d swim
- 2- The ..... is too dangerous as it can eat people.  
 a jellyfish                      b fish                      c shark                      d turtle
- 3- ..... I am tired , I go to bed.  
 a Of                      b Unless                      c If                      d Off
- 4- When I am tired , I usually ..... to bed .  
 a went                      b will go                      c going                      d go
- 5- If we put an orange in water , it .....  
 a floats                      b float                      c sinks                      d thinks
- 6- We should ..... old things to save our environment  
 a cycle                      b recycle                      c throw                      d get rid
- 7- The ..... use fishing lines to catch fish.  
 a fishermen                      b doctors                      c scientists                      d engineers
- 8- If you put water in the freezer , it ..... ice  
 a become                      b will become                      c becoming                      d becomes
- 9- You look ill , you ..... see a doctor.  
 a may                      b might                      c mustn't                      d should
- 10- This is a petrol station. You ..... smoke here.  
 a should                      b must                      c can                      d mustn't

## 6) Correct the following sentences:

- 1- If you peel the orange , does it floats in water? ( ..... )
- 2- Water becomes ice where it is cooled. ( ..... )
- 3- You are late , you might hurry up. ( ..... )
- 4- The science teacher makes a new experiment. ( ..... )
- 5- We shouldn't help our elders . ( ..... )

**7) Write a paragraph of about 80 words about :**

## " How can we save our planet ? "

[illegible]



## Unit 12

## My future

## Exercise on Vocabulary

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d:

- 1- A businesswoman is a person who works in a/an.....  
 a workshop      b hospital      c school      **SB**  
 d office
- 2- A teacher is a person who.....students.  
 a teaches      b learns      c studies      **SB**  
 d writes
- 3- An architect is a person who.....buildings.  
 a builds      b designs      c paints      **SB**  
 d sells
- 4- A pilot is a person who.....a plane.  
 a flies      b rides      c drives      **SB**  
 d carries
- 5- An.....works with money and numbers.  
 a architect      b accountant      c engineer      **WB**  
 d teacher
- 6- A.....is a man who works in business.  
 a dentist      b businessman      c scientist      **WB**  
 d teacher
- 7- A.....looks after people's teeth.  
 a vet      b teacher      c dentist      **WB**  
 d scientist
- 8- A.....works in science.  
 a businessman      b dentist      c nurse      **WB**  
 d scientist
- 9- A/An.....designs machines and engines.  
 a teacher      b accountant      c engineer      **WB**  
 d scientist
- 10- I didn't like the book. I thought it was.....  
 a good      b terrible      c wonderful      **WB**  
 d fantastic
- 11- Mariam got the.....of her test. She did very well!  
 a book      b cause      c reason      **WB**  
 d result
- 12- I love learning about sea life. I want to be a marine.....  
 a architect      b biologist      c engineer      **WB**  
 d teacher
- 13- A/An.....is bigger than a sea. (for example, the Atlantic).  
 a ocean      b sea      c river      **WB**  
 d lake
- 14- The scientist did lots of tests in the.....  
 a office      b playground      c library      **WB**  
 d laboratory
- 15- To.....is to get money by working.  
 a do      b win      c earn      **WB**  
 d make
- 16-.....is something that you wear such as rings and necklaces.  
 a Jewellery      b Paper      c Wood      **WB**  
 d Glass
- 17- A/An.....is a fully grown person.  
 a child      b adult      c baby      **WB**  
 d toddler
- 18- A.....is a room or small building where people make or repair things.  
 a laboratory      b store      c workshop      **WB**  
 d grocery
- 19- A.....means an ability to do something well.  
 a skill      b skull      c skeleton      **WB**  
 d skip
- 20-.....is the art, ideas, beliefs, etc. of a group of people.  
 a Reading      b Science      c Art      **WB**  
 d Culture
- 21-.....is something made from clay such as pots, dishes, etc.  
 a Jewellery      b Pottery      c Wood      **WB**  
 d Glass
- 22- You need a lot of.....to make a beautiful basket.  
 a skull      b jewellery      c pottery      **WB**  
 d skills
- 23- You can see people making baskets in the.....down the road.  
 a workshop      b field      c farm      **WB**  
 d school



## Exercises on grammar

- 1- A scientist is a person .....studies science.  
 a where                      b which                      c who                      d what                      WB
- 2- Roquia wants to be a marine biologist, .....she?  
 a does                      b is                      c isn't                      d doesn't                      WB
- 3- Your grandmother doesn't like fish, .....she?  
 a does                      b doesn't                      c don't                      d do                      WB
- 4- You did your homework last night, didn't..... ?  
 a she                      b he                      c I                      d you                      WB
- 5- Ahmed will write to me when he gets there, .....  
 a won't Nasser                      b won't he                      c will he                      d will Nasser                      WB
- 6- There weren't many people at the match, were..... ?  
 a she                      b they                      c there                      d it                      WB
- 7- A lot of people prefer living in Cairo, .....  
 a they don't                      b don't they                      c they do                      d they aren't                      WB
- 8- Girls are quieter than boys, ..... ?  
 a aren't they                      b don't they                      c they do                      d do they                      WB
- 9- Your grandfather..... in a big city, did he?  
 a lived                      b didn't live                      c lives                      d doesn't live                      WB
- 10- She never speaks French, ..... ?  
 a she doesn't                      b she does                      c does she                      d doesn't she                      WB
- 11- It's really important to look after our planet, .....it?  
 a hasn't                      b has                      c is                      d isn't                      WB
- 12- You .....your job, don't you?  
 a didn't like                      b liked                      c don't like                      d like                      WB
- 13- If I pass my exams, I.....go to university.  
 a has                      b does                      c is                      d will                      SB
- 14- Lara doesn't learn to drive. If she .....in the city, she'll use the bus.  
 a stay                      b stays                      c staying                      d stayed                      SB
- 15- If I go to the university, I'll.....to be an engineer.  
 a to study                      b to studying                      c study                      d studying                      SB
- 16- If my dad.....a new job, we'll move to Cairo.  
 a gets                      b get                      c got                      d getting                      SB
- 17- We won't go to the university.....we don't pass our exams.  
 a so                      b and                      c but                      d if                      SB

## Read and correct the underlined words:

- 1- A pilot is a person when flies a plane.                      SB
- 2- Mohamed Salah is a footballer where scores a lot of goals.                      SB
- 3- Omer is the boy how lives next door to me.                      SB
- 4- My cousins are people whose call me every week on the phone.                      SB
- 5- You want to be a nurse, do you?                      SB
- 6- It is hot today, is it?                      SB
- 7- You won't forget to phone me, will !?                      SB

## الصف الأول الاعدادي مراجعه نهائية ترم ثاني

### قناة مستر حماده حشيش

### السؤال الأول في الامتحان سؤال الاستماع (listening)

#### Model (1)

1. Listen and choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1. Basant is.....years old.

a. two                      b. twenty                      c. twelve                      d. ten

2. They went to the museum by.....

a. car                      b. train                      c. plane                      d. bus

3. They saw the statues in the.....

a. funfair                      b. cinema                      c. class                      d. museum

4. They went to the funfair in the.....

a. morning                      b. night                      c. afternoon                      d. evening

I am Basant. I am 12 years old. Yesterday was my birthday. My family took me to the museum. We went by car. We saw statues and other objects. In the evening, we went to the funfair. We had an interesting time there.

#### Model (2)

2. Listen and choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1. There are.....famous places in the world.

a. few                      b. many                      c. a few                      d. a little

2. China is famous for the Shanghai.....

a. bridge                      b. tunnel                      c. Tower                      d. stadium

3. ....come from all over the world to visit the great pyramid.

a. Patients                      b. Doctors                      c. Pilots                      d. Tourists

4. Al Hamra Tower is in.....

a. Cairo                      b. Giza                      c. China                      d. Kuwait

There are many famous places in the world. The Great Pyramid in Giza, the Shanghai Tower in China and Al Hamra Tower in Kuwait. The most famous is the Great Pyramid in Giza. Tourists come from all over the world to see it.

**Model (3)**

3. Listen and choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1. Eman is in Dahab with her.....

- a. family                      b. teachers                      c. friends                      d. relatives

2. They are going to go.....in the mountains.

- a. travelling                      b. trekking                      c. shopping                      d. swimming

3. Rock Climbing is.....for Eman.

- a. happy                      b. interesting                      c. exciting                      d. scary

4. ....they are going to try windsurfing.

- a. Yesterday                      b. Now                      c. Tomorrow                      d. Last week

Eman is in Dahab with her family. There is too much to do. They are going to go trekking in the mountains. Eman isn't going to try rock climbing because it is too scary. Tomorrow, they are going to try windsurfing.

**Model (4)**

4. Listen and choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1. In the future, we won't go to the.....for holidays.

- a. beach                      b. sky                      c. moon                      d. cinema

2. People will travel to the moon by.....

- a. rocks                      b. metros                      c. planes                      d. rockets

3. The journey will take only.....hours.

- a. two                      b. twenty                      c. twelve                      d. ten

4. The rockets will be very.....

- a. slow                      b. bad                      c. weak                      d. fast

In the future, we won't go to the beach for holidays. We will go to the moon. There will be rockets that leave Earth every day. The journey will take only 12 hours. They will be very fast.

**Model (5)**

5. Listen and choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1. Santiago was a.....

- a. fireman                      b. fisherman                      c. pilot                      d. scientist

2. Santiago didn't catch.....for 84 days.

- a. cold                      b. thieves                      c. fish                      d. lions

3. ....attacked the boat.

- a. Sharks                      b. Octopuses                      c. Goats                      d. Crocodiles

4. The sharks only left the.....of the fish.

- a. head                      b. eyes                      c. skeleton                      d. skin

Santiago was an old fisherman. He didn't catch a fish for 84 days. He was clever and one day he caught a big fish. He was happy but sharks attacked the boat and ate the fish. They only left the skeleton.

**Model (6)**

6. Listen and choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1. Mona is writing about.....

- a. jobs                      b. technology                      c. travel                      d. hobbies

2. A / An.....designs machines.

- a. businessman                      b. businesswoman                      c. nurse                      d. engineer

3. A writer writes books or .....

- a. buildings                      b. experiments                      c. articles                      d. meetings

4. A.....looks after our teeth.

- a. patient                      b. dentist                      c. oculist                      d. chemist

I am Mona and this is my blog. I am going to write about jobs. A dentist looks after our teeth. An engineer designs machines. A writer writes books or articles. We should respect all jobs because they make our life better.

## السؤال الثاني في الامتحان المحادثة (Dialogue)

## مراجعته على تكوين السؤال وأنواعه

## أولا سؤال المحادثة

كيفيه الاجابه على سؤال المحادثة

- ١ - يجب قراءة الحوار كاملا لفهم موضوع المحادثة لأن بعض الاجابات ممكن أن تكون في رأس السؤال أو في باقي المحادثة
- ٢ - نحدد هل مطلوب اجابه على سؤال أو مطلوب تكوين سؤال على الاجابه
- ٣ - اذا جاء في الاجابه (Yes / No) فهنا مطلوب سؤال يبدأ بفعل مساعد
- ٤ - اذا بدأت الاجابه بفعل فهنا مطلوب سؤال يبدأ بأداة استفهام

## تذكر أن هناك (٣) أنواع رئيسية للسؤال

- ١ - سؤال يبدأ بفعل مساعد وتكون الاجابة بـ (Yes - No) ويتكون السؤال كالآتي  
.....? فعل أساسي + فاعل + فعل مساعد
- ٢ - سؤال يبدأ بكلمه استفهام وتكون الاجابة على أداة الاستفهام ويتكون السؤال كالآتي  
.....? فعل أساسي + فاعل + فعل مساعد + كلمة استفهام
- ٣ - سؤال يبدأ بفعل مساعد وبه كلمة (or) ويسمى سؤال التخيير وهنا لا تكون الاجابة بـ (Yes - No)  
.....or.....? فعل أساسي + فاعل + فعل مساعد

## الأفعال المساعدة لها أكثر من شكل كالآتي

Verb to be	am / is / are / was / were	الفعل الاساسي يكون (v+ ing)
Verb to do	do / does / did	الفعل الاساسي يكون مصدر
Verb to have	have / has / had	الفعل الاساسي يكون تصريف ثالث
Modal verbs	will / would / can / should	الفعل الاساسي يكون مصدر

## أهم أدوات الاستفهام هي

- ١ - للسؤال عن المكان نستخدم (Where)
- ٢ - للسؤال عن السبب نستخدم (Why)
- ٣ - للسؤال عن المدة الزمنية نستخدم (How long)
- ٤ - للسؤال عن عدد المرات نستخدم (How often / How many times)
- ٥ - للسؤال عن الوقت نستخدم (When)
- ٦ - للسؤال عن العاقل نستخدم (Who)
- ٧ - للسؤال عن وسيلة المواصلات نستخدم (How)



٨ - للسؤال عن السعر أو الثمن نستخدم (How much / What price)

٩ - للسؤال عن غير العاقل نستخدم (What / Which)

١٠ - للسؤال عن العمر نستخدم (How old)

١١ - للسؤال عن اللون نستخدم (What colour)

## Model [1]

تابعونا على قناة مسطر حماده حشيش

## 2. Complete the following dialogue:

- Heba : I like music very much, And you?
- Hala : I (1) .....it, too.
- Heba : What (2) ..... of music do you prefer?
- Hala : I prefer jazz.
- Heba : Who is your favourite (3) .....?
- Hala : Hakim is my favourite singer.
- Heba : Do you want to play music in a (4).....?
- Hala : A band! ok that is wonderful.
- Heba : I will help you.
- Hala : Really! (5) .....you.



اشترك وفعل الجرس





**Model [2]**

تابعونا على قناة مستر حماده حشيش

## 2. Complete the following dialogue:

- Atef : Where did you go yesterday?
- Hamdy : I went to the Al Azhar (1) .....
- Atef : (2) .....did you go with?
- Hamdy : I went with my family.
- Atef : What did you do?
- Hamdy : We saw trees and (3) .....
- Atef : Did you see any fountains?
- Hamdy : Yes, of (4).....
- Atef : Did you (5).....your time?
- Hamdy : Yes, we enjoyed it very much.

**Model [3]**

تابعونا على قناة مستر حماده حشيش

## 2. Complete the following dialogue:

- Samar : What are you looking at?
- Nagwa : It is an article about adventure (1) .....in Egypt.
- Samar : Oh yes, I went (2) .....in the Red sea last week.
- Nagwa : I'd love to try (3) ....., too.
- Samar : Windsurfing! What about rock climbing?
- Nagwa : No, I think it is a bit (4) .....
- Samar : I agree with you.
- Nagwa : (5) .....you going to try mountain biking?
- Samar : No, It is scary.
- Nagwa : I think you are right.



## Model [4]

تابعونا على قناة مستر حماده حشيش

## 2. Complete the following dialogue:

- Ali : Do you know Mohamed Salah?
- Salim : Yes, of (1).....
- Ali : (2).....was he born?
- Salim : He was born in 1992.
- Ali : Where (3).....he play now?
- Salim : He plays in England for Liverpool.
- Ali : What did he (4).....in 2019.
- Salim : He won the European Champions League.
- Ali : (5) .....he kind and helpful?
- Salim : Yes, he is.

## Model [5]

تابعونا على قناة مستر حماده حشيش

## 2. Complete the following dialogue:

- Basant : Is the sea dangerous?
- Nora : Yes, sometimes.
- Basant : (1).....is the most dangerous sea animal?
- Nora : I think it is the (2).....
- Basant : Shark! Why is it (3).....?
- Nora : Because it kills people.
- Basant : Which sea animal has eight (4).....?
- Nora : I think it is the octopus.
- Basant : Which one has a hard shell?
- Nora : It is the sea (5).....

## Model [6]

تابعونا على قناة مستر حماده حشيش

## 2. Complete the following dialogue:

- Abdo : What would you like to be?
- Mido : I would like to be (1).....
- Abdo : Why would you like to be a dentist?
- Mido : To look (2).....people's teeth.
- Abdo : Wonderful. Must you study hard to be a dentist?
- Mido : Yes, of (3) ..... . What about you?
- Abdo : I want to be an (4).....
- Mido : Well! Will you (5).....machines?
- Abdo : Yes, I like designing them.
- Mido : I Wish you good luck.

**للمزيد تابعونا على قناة مستر  
حماده حشيش**



## السؤال الثالث القطعة [The passage]

عنتان نحل سؤال القطعة بشكل صحيح

- ١ - الاول نقرأ القطعة مرة سريعة
- ٢ - نقرأ القطعة ونحط خط تحت الكلمات الهامة والغريبة
- ٣ - نركز على الأتياء البارزة في القطعة زي الروابط / الأماكن / التواريخ / الأسباب الأتخاص وهكذا
- ٤ - نقرأ الأسئلة عامة الأول لمعرفة المحتوى
- ٥ - نحدد معنى كل سؤال ونحدد اجابته من القطعة لو جاي بشكل مباشر ولو جاي بشكل مباشر يبقى من المعنى العام للقطعة

## Model [1]

تابعونا على قناة مسطر حماده حشيش

## 1. Read the passage, then answer the questions

Doctors are important because they care for people. Doctors are people who take care of others and help them get well when they are sick. Doctors find out what is wrong with people when they are sick. Doctors help sick people get better by giving them the right medicine. They work in hospitals and doctor's offices. They are caring people. To be a doctor, you will have to go to college. You should like working with people and I helping out others. You should be kind and helpful. If you are not kind patient will not love you.

## a. Answer the following questions

1. Why are doctors important?
2. What do doctors give to the sick people?
3. What must you do to be a doctor?

## b. Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

4. The underlined word "They" refers to.....

- |            |             |           |             |
|------------|-------------|-----------|-------------|
| a. doctors | b. patients | c. nurses | d. colleges |
|------------|-------------|-----------|-------------|

5. If you are not a kind doctor people will.....you.

- |         |         |           |            |
|---------|---------|-----------|------------|
| a. love | b. like | c. admire | d. dislike |
|---------|---------|-----------|------------|

6. ....means ill.

- |         |          |         |          |
|---------|----------|---------|----------|
| a. Tall | b. Happy | c. Sick | d. Thick |
|---------|----------|---------|----------|



**Model [2]**

تابعونا على قناة مسطر حماده حشيش

**1. Read the passage, then answer the questions**

One day, A lamb was eating sweet grass away from her flock of sheep. She didn't notice a wolf walking nearer to her. When she saw the wolf, she started pleading, "Please, don't eat me. My stomach is full of grass. You can wait a while to make my meat taste much better. The grass in my stomach will be digested quickly if you let me dance. The wolf agreed. While the lamb was dancing, she had a new idea. She said, I can dance faster if you take my bell and ring it so hard." The wolf took the bell and started to ring so hard. The shepherd heard the sound and ran quickly to save the lamb's life.

**a. Answer the following questions**

1. What was walking near the lamb?
2. If you were the wolf, would you wait?
3. Which is clever the lamb or the wolf?

**b. Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d**

4. The.....came quickly to save the lamb?

- a. fox                                      b. wolf                                      c. dog                                      d. shepherd

5. Without the.....the wolf would eat the lamb.

- a. grass                                      b. stick                                      c. bell                                      d. mobile

6. The lamb thought of an.....to stop the wolf from eating her.

- a. film                                      b. idea                                      c. trick                                      d. flog

**Model [3]**

تابعونا على قناة مسطر حماده حشيش

**1. Read the passage, then answer the questions**

A marine biologist is a person who studies the plants and animals in the ocean. A marine biologist must be good at science and loves the ocean. The ocean is full of interesting animals and plants. A marine biologist sometimes goes around coral reefs and sometimes tests water from the ocean in the laboratory. This job needs working a lot of time on the computer and writing the results of the tests. His researches help to protect the plants and animals in the ocean.

**a. Answer the following questions**

1. What does a marine biologist do?
2. What does a marine biologist use the computer for?
3. Do you think it is an easy or a dangerous job?



b. Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

4. They do research to.....animals and plants in the ocean.

a. kill b. catch c. hate d. protect

5. A marine biologist goes around coral.....

a. leave b. beef c. weave d. reefs

6. To be good at .....is needed to be a marine biologist.

a. drawing b. football c. science d. Arabic

### السؤال الرابع الاختياري (Choice)

## Unit [7]

### أهم كلمات الوحدة [7]

aquarium	متحف أحياء مائية	statues	تماثيل
bowling alley	صالة البولينج	alone	بمفرده
canteen	كانتي	classical	كلاسيكي - قديم
funfair	الملاهي	coconut	جوز الهند
museum	متحف	jazz	موسيقى الجاز
planetarium	قبة سماوية	sailor	بحار
stadium	استاد رياضي	sink	يفوص / يغرق
nervous	عصبي	terrible	سيء جدا
traditional	تقليدي	barbecue	حفل شواء
concert	حفلة موسيقية	journey	رحلة طويلة
olives	زيتون	pepper	فلفل
theatre	مسرح	selfie	صور بالكاميرا الامامية
include	يتضمن	Siwa	واحه سيوة

► Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1. I saw an.....about dolphins.

a. film b. program c. exhibition d. play

2. It took us three hours.....from our old house.

a. drives b. driving c. to drive d. drive



3. We went.....to buy new clothes.  
a. shop                      b. shops                      c. shopped                      d. shopping
4. I love all my friends, they are all.....  
a. rude                      b. unfriendly                      c. bad                      d. friendly
5. All students wear a white.....for school.  
a. uniform                      b. shoes                      c. dresses                      d. T-shirts
6. I feel.....nervous during exams.  
a. quiet                      b. quite                      c. quit                      d. kite
7. At school, I sit next to a boy.....Mohamed.  
a. call                      b. calls                      c. calling                      d. called
8. If we are hungry, we go to the restaurant or the.....  
a. library                      b. canteen                      c. barber's                      d. chemist's
9. ....a fantastic day! We enjoyed it very much.  
a. Who                      b. How                      c. What                      d. Whose
10. We enjoyed.....in the new swimming pool.  
a. flying                      b. swimming                      c. cooking                      d. baking
11. I .....the shopping with my mother.  
a. did                      b. went                      c. go                      d. sold
12. Nadia,.....five. is frightened of cats.  
a. age                      b. ago                      c. aged                      d. go
13. He is frightened of the.....so he always turns lights on.  
a. dark                      b. exams                      c. food                      d. tennis
14. Let's .....shopping on Friday.  
a. do                      b. go                      c. going                      d. doing
15. The ship.....and the crew died.  
a. sank                      b. thank                      c. bank                      d. drowned
16. The man isn't alive, he is.....  
a. dead                      b. alive                      c. happy                      d. sad
17. He has an online.....on which he writes about his life.  
a. dairy                      b. diary                      c. shop                      d. bakery
18. He spends two hours.....his homework.  
a. do                      b. to do                      c. does                      d. doing
19. At night, we can see a lot of.....in the sky.  
a. stairs                      b. suns                      c. moons                      d. stars
20. ....isn't a day of the week.  
a. Friday                      b. Sunday                      c. Monday                      d. Diary
21. He lives.....there are no people with him.  
a. alone                      b. happy                      c. longer                      d. general
22. ....means using ideas and ways used a long time ago.  
a. Modern                      b. New                      c. Future                      d. Traditional
23. I like....., it is large brown nuts.  
a. coconut                      b. grapes                      c. orange                      d. lettuce

24. It was a .....accident, it was very bad.  
a. small                      b. terrible                      c. tasty                      d. wise
25. Pop, rock and .....are different forms of music.  
a. Jazz                      b. Coconut                      c. Ice cream                      d. peach
26. The ship went down into the water. This means it.....  
a. thank                      b. think                      c. swam                      d. sank
27. ....music means old music.  
a. Famous                      b. New                      c. Modern                      d. Classical
28. He was a brave.....who worked on a ship.  
a. pilot                      b. sailor                      c. drummer                      d. dancer
29. There was a bad.....so the ship sank.  
a. storm                      b. water                      c. sand                      d. store
30. I think he is clever. This is my.....  
a. name                      b. address                      c. opinion                      d. eyes
31. He .....me how to play the piano.  
a. teaches                      b. learns                      c. show                      d. help
32. When his family died, he lived.....  
a. alone                      b. only                      c. lonely                      d. happy
33. Children should eat.....products to be healthy.  
a. diary                      b. daily                      c. dairy                      d. bad
34. What kind of music do you like? - The word "kind" means.....  
a. tyre                      b. tired                      c. type                      d. good
35. We enjoyed our time when we walked .....the Nile.  
a. a long                      b. along                      c. above                      d. over
36. Siwa is an.....in the desert.  
a. pond                      b. pool                      c. oasis                      d. river
37. It is very bad. It is.....  
a. happy                      b. terrible                      c. nice                      d. interesting
38. His head is full of bad.....about life.  
a. thoughts                      b. sinks                      c. eyes                      d. books
39. Tourists like to stay in comfortable places like.....  
a. bans                      b. fans                      c. hotels                      d. garages
40. Let's go to the .....to watch the play.  
a. club                      b. panorama                      c. field                      d. theatre
41. We enjoyed some fine music during the.....  
a. concert                      b. earthquake                      c. concept                      d. attack
42. Can you put these letters in the correct.....  
a. border                      b. murder                      c. recorder                      d. order
43. My mother adds some.....to make food tasty.  
a. paper                      b. toxic                      c. poison                      d. peppers
44. ....oil is used in some meals.  
a. Olive                      b. Lemon                      c. Orange                      d. Apple

45. Football matches are played at big.....

- a. studios      b. stadiums      c. theatres      d. cinemas

46. Please,.....me of the next meeting.

- a. remember      b. remind      c. mind      d. mend

47. The mobile stopped.....so I couldn't phone them.

- a. works      b. to work      c. worked      d. working

48. There are many reasons.....his absence.

- a. for      b. off      c. upon      d. on

49. Oh,.....what happened?

- a. deal      b. deep      c. dear      d. wheel

50. It took an hour.....there.

- a. go      b. goes      c. going      d. to go

## Unit (8)

### أهم كلمات الوحدة (8)

bridge	كوبري	narrow	ضيق
city	مدينة	modern	حديث
crowded	مزدحم	pyramid	هرم
tunnel	نفق	wide	واسع
farther	أبعد	population	تعداد السكان
tower	برج	compare	يقارن
empty	فارغ	capital	عاصمة
depth	العمق	achievement	انجاز
island	جزيرة	dangerous	خطير
view	منظر طبيعي	safe	آمن
floor	أرضية	sunset	الغروب
across	عبر	suspension bridge	كوبري معلق
opinion	رأي	ugly	قبيح
column	عمود	treasures	كنوز
competition	مسابقة	design	يصمم
entrance	مدخل	space	فراغ / فضاء
museum	متحف	display	معرض
popular	مشهور	look after	يعتني بـ
temple	معبد	collection	مجموعة من



➤ Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1. Let's.....two pyramids in Egypt.

- a. compare      b. sell      c. steal      d. rob

2. This place is.....crowded as few people visit it.

- a. more      b. too      c. very      d. less

3. Bangkok is the.....of Thailand while Cairo is the capital of Egypt.

- a. river      b. capital      c. castle      d. tower

4. The.....of Cairo is more than 10 million.

- a. pollution      b. revolution      c. population      d. people

5. I can't.....the correct answer - Do you know?

- a. get      b. says      c. makes      d. solves

6. The Cairo.....is taller than the tree.

- a. bridge      b. street      c. capital      d. Tower

7. How long is the Cairo-Alexandria desert.....?

- a. road      b. street      c. dress      d. address

8. There are many ancient.....in Luxor.

- a. Mobiles      b. glasses      c. temples      d. tablets

9. If you don't know the answer, try to.....it.

- a. steal      b. rob      c. sink      d. guess

10. We went to the.....where we bought fruit and vegetables.

- a. market      b. baker's      c. bakery      d. dentist's

11. The teacher.....some questions and asked us to answer them.

- a. answered      b. made      c. did      d. replied

12. Cairo is crowded.....many cars and people.

- a. to      b. from      c. in      d. with

13. Can you give an answer.....this question?

- a. in      b. to      c. bye      d. into

14. The tower is 120 meters in.....

- a. tall      b. wide      c. height      d. long

15. ....width is your street?

- a. How      b. Who      c. What      d. Whose

16. The Tahya Masr Bridge .....the Nile's Warraq Island.

- a. crosses      b. kills      c. moves      d. across

17. Many people enjoy .....across the bridge at night.

- a. sleeping      b. walking      c. swimming      d. diving

18. Which.....do you think is more difficult English or Math?

- a. language      b. sport      c. vegetable      d. subject

19. In my.....,football is the most interesting sport.

- a. opinion      b. believe      c. think      d. save

20. The bridge has a glass.....,so people can see the river under their feet.

- a. window      b. gate      c. door      d. floor

21. People enjoy the beautiful.....of the city at sunset.  
a. review                      b. view                      c. cute                      d. rock
22. There are many.....along the river Nile.  
a. islands                      b. equipment                      c. furniture                      d. oceans
23. His.....made us very happy.  
a. failure                      b. loses                      c. missed                      d. achievements
24. We must.....our environment.  
a. kill                      b. protect                      c. harm                      d. damage
25. How much is the book? - This is used to ask about the.....  
a. price                      b. time                      c. number                      d. quantity
26. We enjoy.....along the banks of the Nile.  
a. walk                      b. walked                      c. walks                      d. walking
27. It took five years.....the bridge.  
a. to build                      b. building                      c. builds                      d. built
28. We are proud.....be Egyptians.  
a. with                      b. to                      c. of                      d. off
29. This is the best time to walk.....the bridge.  
a. across                      b. cross                      c. crosses                      d. crossed
30. ....my way to school, I met my teacher.  
a. On                      b. In                      c. Over                      d. For
31. There are many valuable treasures on.....  
a. display                      b. play                      c. delay                      d. decay
32. The museum didn't have.....it is very crowded.  
a. windows                      b. glass                      c. space                      d. speed
33. The .....of the kings is one of the most interesting places.  
a. Valley                      b. Volley                      c. polls                      d. Doors
34. The Pyramids are.....with tourists.  
a. unpopular                      b. popular                      c. difficult                      d. sad
35. The.....Museum is in London.  
a. French                      b. Egyptian                      c. Italian                      d. British
36. The museum has more than 13 million.....  
a. people                      b. objects                      c. mountains                      d. fountains
37. There are many tourist.....in Egypt.  
a. attractions                      b. information                      c. news                      d. accident
38. ....think that the Great Pyramid was the first ancient wonder.  
a. Farmers                      b. Nurses                      c. Exports                      d. Experts
39. Kings and queens always live in a.....  
a. plaza                      b. museum                      c. tunnel                      d. palace
40. England is an important country in .....  
a. Africa                      b. Europe                      c. Asia                      d. America
41. Tell me the reason .....you were absent yesterday.  
a. why                      b. off                      c. why                      d. when





42. They are twins, they are the.....

- a. similar      b. same      c. different      d. sum

43. I dream of travelling into.....

- a. spare      b. speed      c. sparkle      d. space

44. I bought a collection.....books.

- a. of      b. off      c. on      d. in

45. He allowed us.....TV.

- a. watch      b. watched      c. to watch      d. watching

## Unit (9)

### أهم كلمات الوحدة (9)

diving	الغوص	wind	رياح
sailing	الابحار	cloudy	كثير الغيوم
tent	خيمة	windy	كثير الرياح
guide	مرشد	stormy	عاصف
trekking	المشي لمسافة طويلة	protect	يحمي
windsurfing	ركوب الأمواج	railway line	خط سكة حديد
journey	رحلة طويلة	challenge	تحدي
adventure	مغامرة	article	مقال
magazine	مجلة	mistake	خطأ
station	محطة	chess	شطرنج
ancient	قديم	racket	مضرب
paintings	رسومات	special	خاص
stick	عصا	soldier	جندي
swords	سيوف	healthy	صحي

► Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1. She is reading an.....on the internet.

- a. blog      b. article      c. message      d. letter

2. I think rock climbing is a bit .....sport.

- a. easy      b. funny      c. nice      d. dangerous

3. I don't like adventure; I am not going to do anything.....

- a. easy      b. beautiful      c. funny      d. scary

4. We are going trekking in the.....

- a. mountains      b. ocean      c. sea      d. river

5. Trekking across Sinai is going to be a big.....

- a. song      b. adventure      c. signature      d. news

6. When we went camping, we slept in a.....

- a. tent      b. tunnel      c. funnel      d. channel

7. ....is one of the most interesting water sports.

- a. Biking      b. Mountain climbing      c. Zip lining      d. diving

8. You should have some.....to get work.

- a. skulls      b. cells      c. bills      d. skills

9. New.....is very useful.

- a. tools      b. computers      c. equipment      d. travels

10. We stayed with.....families when we went to the desert.

- a. pharaohs      b. dead      c. Bedouin      d. village

11. Mountain climbing looks.....

- a. scary      b. frightened      c. interested      d. amused

12. We don't go to school.....Fridays.

- a. on      b. in      c. at      d. of

13. We go to school every day.....Fridays.

- a. on      b. accept      c. except      d. with

14. How about.....boxing?

- a. playing      b. going      c. doing      d. watch

15. The equipment.....so useful.

- a. were      b. are      c. have      d. is

16. He gave me a great.....for a book.

- a. idea      b. money      c. address      d. news

17. My friend takes a.....to travel around the world.

- a. change      b. challenge      c. email      d. chip

18. Camels are the main means of transport in the.....

- a. sea      b. sky      c. air      d. desert

19. There are dark clouds, there is going to be a.....

- a. star      b. steam      c. stir      d. storm

20. She looked at herself in the.....and smiled.

- a. mirror      b. blackboard      c. sky      d. sink

21. To protect myself from the sun, I put on my.....

- a. glass      b. glasses      c. shoes      d. chair

22. Yesterday was an.....We went trekking in the mountains.  
a. holiday                      b. good                      c. happy                      d. adventure
23. We sat by the fire to keep ourselves.....  
a. worm                      b. cold                      c. freeze                      d. warm
24. They used to travel by.....because there were no cars or machines.  
a. planes                      b. rockets                      c. spaceships                      d. camels
25. There was a big.....at sea so the ship sank.  
a. storm                      b. festival                      c. idea                      d. chair
26. She.....a mistake and apologized.  
a. did                      b. made                      c. took                      d. sold
27. The police protect us.....danger.  
a. on                      b. from                      c. into                      d. form
28. Let's.....by the fire to keep warm.  
a. set                      b. sit                      c. a set                      d. sitting
29. They got.....and went out.  
a. dress                      b. address                      c. dressing                      d. dressed
30. We went to Cairo.....our car.  
a. by                      b. in                      c. on                      d. of
31. We enjoyed our holiday by the.....we enjoyed the sun and water.  
a. desert                      b. sea                      c. tunnel                      d. see
32. Let's make our granddad a .....present.  
a. special                      b. ugly                      c. uniform                      d. exciting
33. I am writing to tell you about my.....for the summer.  
a. plates                      b. plain                      c. planes                      d. plans
34. Alexandria is famous for its.....  
a. skyscrapers                      b. metro                      c. library                      d. tower
35. Paintings and.....show people playing different sports in Ancient Egypt.  
a. satellites                      b. drawings                      c. magicians                      d. drawers
36. Let's meet at the.....to take the train to Luxor.  
a. cinema                      b. funfair                      c. station                      d. airport
37. Swimming and.....are water sports.  
a. football                      b. tennis                      c. windsurfing                      d. chess
38. They are brave.....who are trained to defend their countries.  
a. thieves                      b. soldiers                      c. astronauts                      d. astrologers
39. A.....is important for playing tennis.  
a. racket                      b. ball                      c. net                      d. A, B & C

40. ....means famous.

- a. Ugly                      b. Hidden                      c. Secret                      d. Popular

41. I am looking forward to.....Aswan.

- a. visit                      b. visited                      c. visited                      d. visiting

42. ....about watching a comedy?

- a. Let's                      b. How                      c. Why                      d. Whose

43. She..... a photo album for her photos.

- a. made                      b. did                      c. have                      d. play

44. I'd rather.....a cup of tea.

- a. drinks                      b. drink                      c. drank                      d. drinking

45. The lion is the.....dangerous animal.

- a. more                      b. much                      c. least                      d. most

## Unit (10)

### أهم كلمات الوحدة (10)

wool	صوف	brick	طوب
cotton	قطن	roof	سطح
cushion	مخدة	tap	حنفية
glass	زجاج	metal	معدن
leather	جلد	stone	حجارة
oven	فرن	valley	وادي
plastic	بلاستيك	village	قرية
wood	خشب	kings	ملوك
Nile Valley	وادي النيل	driverless	بلا سائق
drone	طائرة بدون طيار	space	فضاء / فراغ
electricity	كهرباء	rocket	صاروخ
earthquake	زلزال	podcast	نشرة صوتية
igloo	منزل من الجليد	project	مشروع
wind turbines	توربينات الرياح	electric	كهربائي
solar panels	ألواح شمسية	charger	شاحن
reasons	أسباب	diagram	رسم توضيحي
accident	حادثة	imagination	خيال
creative	مبدع	European	أوروبي
task	مهمة	champions	أبطال



➤ Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1. In.....Egypt, people used papyrus for writing.

- a. New                      b. Modern                      c. fashionable                      d. ancient

2. In villages, there is usually an.....for bread.

- a. fridge                      b. oven                      c. office                      d. will

3. What are.....made of? - Leather or plastic.

- a. books                      b. newspaper                      c. seats                      d. waterwheels

4. The ..... of the house are made of bricks.

- a. walls                      b. wheels                      c. meals                      d. seeds

5. There weren't any....., so people got their water from the Nile.

- a. ovens                      b. stairs                      c. stones                      d. taps

6. There are ..... on our windows.

- a. carpets                      b. curtains                      c. cups                      d. customs

7. It is cold, I will put on my.....

- a. jumper                      b. glasses                      c. nails                      d. fingers

8. You must be careful with your.....don't leaves them on the metro.

- a. legs                      b. hands                      c. possessions                      d. money

9. In some countries, breakfast is the.....meal.

- a. main                      b. mail                      c. mean                      d. mute

10. I keep my money in a small.....which I put in my pocket.

- a. bank                      b. desk                      c. wallet                      d. box

11. The hospital is about two kilometers.....

- a. way                      b. a way                      c. away                      d. a ways

12. The house is big.....red doors.

- a. into                      b. with                      c. off                      d. on

13. Shoes are and bags are made of.....

- a. leather                      b. skin                      c. pin                      d. bin

14. There are two lamps and a fan in the.....of my room.

- a. roof                      b. ceiling                      c. sky                      d. curtain

15. My socks.....black.

- a. is                      b. are                      c. have                      d. has

16. A famous.....designed this famous house.

- a. pilot                      b. chemist                      c. architect                      d. dentist

17. She is working on a.....for houses for the future.

- a. project                      b. uniform                      c. idea                      d. information

18. Rockets will leave the.....for the moon.

- a. moon                      b. sun                      c. tunnel                      d. Earth



19. Many.....houses in the past were round.  
a. New                      b. Modern                      c. fictional                      d. traditional
20. What is the.....for his death?  
a. reason                      b. results                      c. causes                      d. rooms
21. Driverless cars will reduce يقلل .....on the roads.  
a. trees                      b. earthquakes                      c. hills                      d. accidents
22. In the future,.....will bring food to houses.  
a. planes                      b. rockets                      c. ships                      d. drones
23. Solar panels and wind.....are used to make electricity.  
a. wars                      b. wires                      c. turbines                      d. tents
24. There will be.....for electric cars next to houses.  
a. chargers                      b. freezers                      c. fridges                      d. drinks
25. How will people get their.....? - From Solar Panels  
a. water                      b. juice                      c. sweets                      d. electricity
26. She is working.....a great project.  
a. up                      b. out                      c. on                      d. above
27. You should look.....for dangerous things.  
a. for                      b. after                      c. forward                      d. out
28. We will use.....energy in the future.  
a. moon                      b. lunar                      c. solar                      d. polar
29. He is afraid.....they will lose.  
a. of                      b. to                      c. with                      d. that
30. A driverless car means.....  
a. a car with a driver                      b. a driver without a car  
c. a car without a driver                      d. a driver with a car
31. There will be no journey by.....  
a. plates                      b. planes                      c. dishes                      d. wishes
32. The birth of my daughter was the most important.....of my life.  
a. invent                      b. accident                      c. event                      d. area
33. We went on.....to the Red Sea.  
a. holiday                      b. fire                      c. fireworks                      d. shake
34. Can you.....the thief you saw?  
a. improve                      b. guest                      c. describe                      d. cry
35. Please,.....how this machine works.  
a. says                      b. plane                      c. Tells                      d. explain
36. Mohamed Salah plays for a.....called Liverpool.  
a. team                      b. family                      c. group                      d. company

37. Liverpool.....the European Champions League last year.

- a. arrived b. wore c. watched d. won

38. Today's cities are usually big and.....

- a. small b. quiet c. narrow d. noisy

39. A good teacher should be helpful and.....

- a. lazy b. sad c. angry d. creative

40. ....is related to Europe.

- a. African b. American c. Asian d. European

41. Let's .....some fun.

- a. have b. does c. makes d. has

42. They went.....holiday last week.

- a. of b. in c. with d. on

43. I learnt how.....English well.

- a. write b. wrote c. writing d. to write

44. Tell me about yourself.....detail.

- a. on b. of c. in d. off

45. Some boys like football,.....boys like tennis.

- a. other b. others c. the others d. an another

## Unit (11)

### أهم كلمات الوحدة (11)

coral reef	شعاب مرجانية	recycle	يعيد تصنيع
environment	البيئة	rubbish	قمامة
flat	مستوي	shark	سمكة القرش
jellyfish	قنديل البحر	shell	صدفة / قوقعة
ocean	محيط	sting	يلدغ
whale	حوت	stingray	سمكة الراي اللاسعة
octopus	أخطبوط	tail	ذيل
planets	كواكب	throw away	يرمي
poisonous	سام	turtle	سلحفاة
fishing line	سنارة	seeds	بذور
ground	أرض	nature	الطبيعة
hole	حفرة	reserve	محمية

cover	يغطي	soil	تربة زراعية
fisherman	صياد	respect	يحترمه
helmet	خوذة	skeleton	هيكل عظمي
character	شخصية	advertisement	إعلان
conclusion	خاتمة	illness	مرض

➤ Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1. If the shark loses a....., a new one grows.

- a. tail                      b. tooth                      c. eye                      d. head

2. Plastic stays in the.....for a long time.

- a. environment                      b. air                      c. sky                      d. cinema

3. An octopus and a jellyfish are kinds of.....animals.

- a. desert                      b. land                      c. space                      d. sea

4. We can.....some plastic.

- a. cycle                      b. eat                      c. feed                      d. recycle

5. The police.....people from dangers.

- a. protect                      b. stir                      c. speed                      d. slim

6. ....have big tails.

- a. Whales                      b. A lion                      c. Turtles                      d. Rats

7. We should put.....in the bins.

- a. money                      b. rockets                      c. information                      d. rubbish

8. We mustn't stop trying to help our .....

- a. planet                      b. litter                      c. space                      d. enemies

9. Paper and glass are kinds of.....

- a. metals                      b. subjects                      c. hobbies                      d. materials

10. A jellyfish will.....you if you touch it.

- a. sing                      b. bring                      c. sting                      d. wing

11. Don't walk.....the grass.

- a. over                      b. under                      c. on                      d. in

12. A stingray jumps.....of the water.

- a. of                      b. on                      c. off                      d. out

13. Dinosaurs died.....millions of years ago.

- a. out                      b. of                      c. off                      d. on

14. The shark is one of the.....dangerous sea animals.

- a. more                      b. most                      c. less                      d. least

15. Don't eat this food. It is.....

- a. poison                      b. wonderful                      c. delicious                      d. poisonous

16. We have nature reserves to.....our birds and animals.

- a. kill                      b. die                      c. protect                      d. infect

17. Many people go.....in the coral reefs.

- a. reading                      b. diving                      c. camping                      d. skiing

18. Some animals are in danger of.....

- a. happiness                      b. extinction                      c. revolution                      d. invention

19. There are many.....that want to help animals that are in danger.

- a. organizations                      b. enemies                      c. books                      d. pants

20. Trees keep our air.....and clean.

- a. unhealthy                      b. noisy                      c. hot                      d. healthy

21. To plant something, put the seed in the hole and cover it with.....

- a. soil                      b. paper                      c. wood                      d. wool

22. People should work.....to succeed.

- a. hardly                      b. gather                      c. together                      d. mother

23. You mustn't make.....so as not to frighten the animals and birds.

- a. sandwiches                      b. decisions                      c. cakes                      d. noise

24. You must.....around LE 100 for this book.

- a. pay                      b. buy                      c. lends                      d. borrows

25. ....is a water sport.

- a. Flying                      b. Chess                      c. Football                      d. Diving

26. You should be careful when you.....a decision.

- a. make                      b. play                      c. do                      d. writes

27. Let's.....diving in the Red Sea.

- a. do                      b. play                      c. go                      d. going

28. I share the room.....my brother.

- a. with                      b. in                      c. on                      d. among

29. To grow plants, we need a good.....

- a. floor                      b. roof                      c. ceiling                      d. soil

30. We.....turns to answer the questions.

- a. shape                      b. fare                      c. take                      d. bake

13. The fisherman felt.....because he didn't catch a fish for a long time.

- a. happy                      b. excited                      c. laugh                      d. worried

23. ....attacked the boat and ate the fish so the man was sad.

- a. Sharks                      b. Cows                      c. Elephants                      d. Ducks

33. Ali wasn't afraid of the lion because he was.....

- a. lazy                      b. brave                      c. sad                      d. happy



34. To....., the sea gives us many things.

- a. says                      b. agrees                      c. conclude                      d. includes

35. We must.....our beaches.

- a. lose                      b. waste                      c. kill                      d. clean

36. He.....when he saw his friend.

- a. smiled                      b. smelled                      c. faint                      d. paint

37. You should give yourself clear.....to succeed.

- a. goals                      b. goats                      c. boat                      d. floats

38. He felt.....so he slept for a long time.

- a. week                      b. weak                      c. strong                      d. powerful

39. All people.....him because he is kind and helpful.

- a. hate                      b. leave                      c. respect                      d. kill

40. When I share a post, my friends write.....

- a. commas                      b. coma                      c. comments                      d. common

41. We learned how.....questions well.

- a. answer                      b. answered                      c. to answer                      d. answering

42. He gave a.....of advice.

- a. piece                      b. box                      c. bottle                      d. jar

43. You shouldn't eat too.....sweets.

- a. much                      b. less                      c. little                      d. many

44. The police have caught the thief. The word " caught" means.....

- a. get illness                      b. hold a ball                      c. got on plane                      d. arrested

45. The king.....his country for 30 years.

- a. ruler                      b. role                      c. ruled                      d. roller

## Unit (12)

### أهم كلمات الوحدة (12)

accountant	محاسب	marine biologist	عالم احياء بحرية
businessman	رجل أعمال	programmer	مبرمج كمبيوتر
dentist	طبيب أسنان	engine	محرك
businesswoman	سيدة أعمال	machine	آلة
scientist	عالم	meeting	اجتماع
architect	مهندس معماري	photographer	مصور
engineer	مهندس	writer	كاتب



pilot	طيار	laboratory	معمل
volunteer	متطوع	test	اختبار
results	نتائج	adult	بالغ
storm	عاصفة	workshop	ورشة
earn	يكسب مال	skill	مهارة
jewellery	مجوهرات	culture	ثقافة
education	تعليم	pottery	اواني فخارية
university	جامعة	apartment	شقة
traditional	تقليدي	colourful	ملون
social media	وسائل الاعلام	mud	طين
app	تطبيق	voluntary	تطوعي
cure	علاج	countryside	الريف
illness	مرض	robot	روبوت - انسان الى

➤ Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1. She is a writer who writes books and.....

- a. articles                      b. notes                      c. recipes                      d. bills

2. Let's do this.....about jobs.

- a. tests                      b. exams                      c. competitions                      d. quiz

3. An accountant has to do a lot of.....

- a. summary                      b. sums                      c. suns                      d. sons

4. The TV program.....a famous scientist yesterday.

- a. accused                      b. hated                      c. sold                      d. interviewed

5. To be a great scientist, you must be good at.....

- a. football                      b. drawing                      c. history                      d. science

6. Scientist take water from the ocean to.....it in the laboratory.

- a. drink                      b. test                      c. rest                      d. waste

7. Can you give some..... to young people who want to be a marine biologist?

- a. money                      b. water                      c. furniture                      d. advice

8. A marine biologist studies the.....and the plants and animals.

- a. land                      b. rocks                      c. sky                      d. ocean

9. It is important to look after our.....to keep life on earth.

- a. books                      b. planet                      c. bottles                      d. earthquakes

10. The .....of his exam made us happy.

- a. results                      b. tests                      c. rests                      d. failure

11. He decided.....study hard to get high marks.

- a. that                      b. on                      c. for                      d. to

12. The.....voluntary works on Friday.

- a. do                      b. make                      c. steal                      d. sell

13. I'd like.....hard.

- a. work                      b. working                      c. worked                      d. to work

14. An accountant works.....money and numbers.

- a. for                      b. without                      c. with                      d. off

15. My.....is to work hard.

- a. advise                      b. advised                      c. advises                      d. advice

16. I think.....is very important for people.

- a. education                      b. poverty                      c. theft                      d. killing

17. I don't like....., so I don't want to travel around the world.

- a. swimming                      b. flying                      c. money                      d. food

18. I want to be an.....to design exciting things.

- a. teacher                      b. pilot                      c. engineer                      d. minister

19. The Ancient Egyptians used.....and plants to build columns.

- a. concrete                      b. glass                      c. silver                      d. mud

20. Today, doctors and nurses use.....every day.

- a. poison                      b. planes                      c. plates                      d. syringe

21. Making jewellery helps people to.....much money.

- a. waste                      b. spending                      c. lost                      d. earn

22. Our company uses.....media and the internet to sell different things.

- a. social                      b. old                      c. sociable                      d. society

23. I like nature and silence so I prefer living in the.....

- a. city                      b. sky                      c. earthquake                      d. countryside

24. People started making.....thousands of years ago.

- a. internet                      b. mobiles                      c. laptops                      d. pottery

25. If I don't work hard, I won't.....my exam.

- a. fail                      b. lose                      c. miss                      d. pass

26. They played well.....they could win the match.

- a. to                      b. so as to                      c. so that                      d. in order to

27. I study hard.....pass my exams.

- a. in order                      b. in order to                      c. so that                      d. in order that

28. He.....in the exam and came first.

- a. passed                      b. failed                      c. lost                      d. succeeded

29. He is married and .....three children.  
a. born                      b. have                      c. has                      d. get
30. He.....his job well.  
a. make                      b. have                      c. earn                      d. does
31. You should have.....for your future.  
a. plans                      b. plates                      c. planets                      d. planes
32. To be a doctor, you need a lot of.....  
a. skulls                      b. bulls                      c. halls                      d. skills
33. I think we will have.....doctors in the future.  
a. robot                      b. duck                      c. duke                      d. hulk
34. In the future, All our cars will be.....  
a. electricity                      b. electrician                      c. electric                      d. manual
35. There are many.....on my mobile which help me study well.  
a. teachers                      b. apps                      c. information                      d. news
36. Good people do.....work on some days.  
a. theft                      b. voluntary                      c. criminal                      d. robbery
37. ....will make our life easier.  
a. Technology                      b. Astrology                      c. Laziness                      d. Thieves
38. Scientists will find new.....for illnesses.  
a. cute                      b. cures                      c. trips                      d. walks
39. When I grow up, I want to study.....  
a. architect                      b. engineer                      c. engineering                      d. doctor
40. This matter is....., I won't discuss it in public.  
a. public                      b. personality                      c. personal                      d. famous
41. To stay.....You should eat fresh food.  
a. unhealthy                      b. ill                      c. sick                      d. healthy
42. Will you book the ticket? - The word " book " means.....  
a. a number of pages                      b. sell                      c. steal                      d. reserve
43. You should.....sports to stay strong.  
a. plays                      b. practises                      c. do                      d. enjoys
44. Scientists try to find cures.....cancer.  
a. for                      b. with                      c. off                      d. into
45. I will buy a car in two.....time.  
a. year                      b. year's                      c. a year                      d. years'

# اختياري على الجرامر Exercise on grammar

## Unit (7)

➤ Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1. I .....to the museum last month.

a. go                                      b. will go                                      c. goes                                      d. went

2. When.....Dina's birthday?

a. do                                      b. did                                      c. was                                      d. does

3. They.....TV an hour ago.

a. watched                                      b. watch                                      c. are watching                                      d. will watch

4. I went.....yesterday.

a. swim                                      b. swam                                      c. swims                                      d. swimming

5. What did Adam.....when he arrived?

a. did                                      b. doing                                      c. does                                      d. do

6. How did you.....when you saw the lion yesterday?

a. feel                                      b. felt                                      c. feels                                      d. feeling

7. I wrote the e-mail.....

a. now                                      b. last week                                      c. tomorrow                                      d. next

8. He .....born in 2010.

a. was                                      b. are                                      c. did                                      d. do

9. When I was young, I always.....football.

a. play                                      b. plays                                      c. playing                                      d. played

10. ....you ready for the exam last week?

a. Did                                      b. Were                                      c. Do                                      d. Are

11. How did you go to school? – I .....by car.

a. go                                      b. going                                      c. will go                                      d. went

12. No, he didn't.....Aswan last year.

a. visit                                      b. visited                                      c. go                                      d. went

13. When did you have your last math lesson? – We .....it at 2 o'clock.

a. had                                      b. have                                      c. will have                                      d. has

14. The ship sank because there..... a terrible storm.

a. are                                      b. is                                      c. was                                      d. were

15. How.....your weekend?

a. did                                      b. does                                      c. was                                      d. do

2. Read and correct the underlined words:

1. Why did he go to school? – by bus

2. Who's car is yours? – The red one.

3. Did you studied hard yesterday?

4. When does he reads the book?



5. **Did** your exam difficult?
6. I **play** football yesterday.
7. Where did they **lived**?
8. They **go** to school on foot yesterday.
9. He didn't **helped** me with my homework.
10. I **ride** on the big wheel two hours ago.
11. He **born** in 2010. Now he is ten years old.
12. We **visit** the museum 4 weeks ago.
13. I **have** breakfast with them 15 minutes ago.
14. I **listen** to music then went out.
15. When he was young, he sometimes **watches** TV.

## Unit (8)

► Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1. People are.....than snakes.  
a. big                      b. bigger                      c. as big                      d. biggest
2. This book isn't as interesting.....that one.  
a. as                      b. so                      c. than                      d. then
3. A bike is.....expensive than a scooter.  
a. most                      b. many                      c. less                      d. least
4. English is the.....language.  
a. easy                      b. easier                      c. easiest                      d. as easy
5. Have you ever seen a.....snake than this one?  
a. big                      b. biggest                      c. as bigger                      d. bigger
6. Who is .....Ali or Ayman?  
a. tall                      b. taller                      c. tallest                      d. most tall
7. She cooks as.....as her sister.  
a. clever                      b. cleverly                      c. cleverest                      d. cleverer
8. Everest is.....than Kilimanjaro.  
a. higher                      b. highest                      c. high                      d. as high
9. Physics is .....difficult than history.  
a. most                      b. more                      c. as                      d. the
10. Gold is .....expensive than silver.  
a. more                      b. most                      c. less                      d. least
11. Aswan is.....than Cairo.  
a. far                      b. farther                      c. farthest                      d. furthest
12. She sings as .....as her friend.  
a. good                      b. bad                      c. well                      d. best



13. He is.....than Ali.

- a. good                      b. bad                      c. best                      d. worse

14. London is one of the.....cities in the world.

- a. large                      b. larger                      c. as large                      d. largest

15. The more you study, the.....marks you get.

- a. high                      b. higher                      c. highest                      d. lowest

16. This is the world's.....bridge.

- a. widest                      b. the widest                      c. wider                      d. wide

17. It was the ..... feeling I've ever had.

- a. good                      b. better                      c. best                      d. worse

18. This is my.....interesting book.

- a. most                      b. the most                      c. the least                      d. the best

19. Ali is the ..... intelligent boy.

- a. more                      b. less                      c. most                      d. as

20. The chair is ..... more comfortable.

- a. many                      b. more                      c. few                      d. much

21. This is the ..... colour.

- a. nice                      b. nicest                      c. nicer                      d. as nicer

22. The film is the ..... interesting.

- a. least                      b. less                      c. more                      d. much

23. Which is longer the Nile ..... the Amazon?

- a. or                      b. as                      c. than                      d. the

24. Who is ..... Ali or Samy?

- a. taller                      b. tallest                      c. tall                      d. as tall

25. The road is 30 meters.....

- a. wide                      b. width                      c. depth                      d. length

26. The road is 30 meters in.....

- a. wide                      b. deep                      c. long                      d. width

2. Read and correct the underlined words:

1. Adham is tall than his sister.

2. Which is biggest an egg or a watermelon?

3. He is the old person in the town.

4. He runs as quick as his father.

5. The film is most interesting than the novel.

6. Everyone worked hard but Hala worked the harder.

7. The play was most more interesting than the film.

8. He is the better student.

9. She is not as tall so her brother.

10. The harder you work, the best you become.

## Unit (9)

➤ Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1. I am going.....a laptop.

a. buy                                      b. bought                                      c. buying                                      d. to buy

2. They are.....to work abroad this summer.

a. go    b. going    c. goes    d. went

3. Are you going to.....Aswan?

a. visit    b. visits    c. visiting    d. visited

4. There are dark clouds, It.....

a. will rain    b. raining    c. going to rain    d. is going to rain

5. Watch out! your car.....

a. will crash    b. is going to crash    c. crash    d. crashes

6. They are not .....to sell the car.

a. go    b. goes    c. went    d. going

7. We.....football. It is our plan.

a. will    b. are playing    c. are going to play    d. plays

8. They are going.....house.

a. move    b. moved    c. moving    d. to move

9. What are you.....to cook?

a. going    b. go    c. goes    d. went

10. ....she going to play tennis?

a. Are    b. Is    c. Do    d. Does

11. I made the cake.....No one helped me.

a. myself    b. herself    c. themselves    d. himself

12. She hurt.....skiing.

a. himself    b. ourselves    c. herself    d. myself

13. Mohamed taught.....to speak English.

a. them    b. herself    c. themselves    d. ourselves

14. We enjoyed.....on the trip.

a. herself    b. our    c. ourselves    d. themselves

15. You, boy, behave.....

a. myself    b. yourself    c. yourselves    d. herself

16. You, boys, behave.....

a. myself    b. yourself    c. yourselves    d. herself

17. I went shopping on.....own.

a. my    b. myself    c. I    d. mine

18. Always depend.....yourself.

a. by    b. in    c. with    d. on

19. I put on my helmet to protect.....

- a. herself      b. myself      c. ourselves      d. himself

20. Behave.....

- a. myself      b. ourselves      c. himself      d. yourself

2. Read and correct the underlined words:

1. Are you go to do anything this evening?

2. I don't going to meet them.

3. He is going to try mountain climbing?

4. There isn't go to be a war.

5. She is going to having a baby.

6. There are dark clouds, It will rain.

7. He is go to score.

8. Will you going to buy the car?

9. Is there going to be a storm.

10. What are you going to doing?

11. We really enjoyed themselves.

12. Please make himself at home.

13. I don't want to be left here by yourself.

14. My friend Mona is disabled, but she can dress himself.

15. I went sailing at my own.

16. He lives in a flat lonely.

17. You, girls, help yourself.

18. The girls looked by themselves.

19. The cat cleaned themselves.

20. Ali, Did you hurt yourselves?

## Unit (10)

► Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1. Cars are.....in Cairo.

- a. made      b. make      c. making      d. makes

2. What.....the books made of?

- a. are      b. has      c. have      d. is

3. There.....rice in the kitchen.

- a. were      b. are      c. have been      d. is

4. ....money in the wallet?

- a. Is there      b. There is      c. There are      d. Are there

5. ....any bread on the table.

- a. There is                      b. There are                      c. There isn't                      d. There aren't

6. There were.....vegetables in the fridge.

- a. a                      b. an                      c. any                      d. some

7. Where .....oil found?

- a. is                      b. are                      c. were                      d. do

8. Do you have.....tomatoes?

- a. some                      b. any                      c. much                      d. less

9. The wallet is made.....leather.

- a. off                      b. of                      c. in                      d. by

10. What ..... the sofa made of?

- a. is                      b. are                      c. were                      d. have

11. My daughter.....5 years next week.

- a. will be                      b. is going                      c. going to be                      d. was

12. I think, she.....win the prize.

- a. is going                      b. will                      c. going                      d. will going

13. Will you.....the door, please?

- a. open                      b. opens                      c. opened                      d. opening

14. The phone is ringing, I.....it.

- a. am answering                      b. will answer                      c. answering                      d. answers

15. Perhaps, he.....be the first.

- a. will                      b. is                      c. have                      d. were

16. ....you visit the zoo? - Yes, I will.

- a. Can                      b. Do                      c. Does                      d. Will

17. She.....be happy if she fails the exam.

- a. will                      b. won't                      c. don't                      d. isn't

18. What will you.....to get high marks?

- a. does                      b. did                      c. doing                      d. do

19. I think, it.....tomorrow.

- a. rains                      b. raining                      c. going rain                      d. will rain

20. I hope..... abroad.

- a. will travel                      b. to travel                      c. to travelling                      d. travels

2. Read and correct the underlined words:

1. Chairs are making of plastic.

2. There are some water in the bottle.

3. Do you have some pen friends?

4. He gave me an advice.

5. There is two books in the bag.

6. There were any socks with her.



7. **There is** a man with a hat?
8. Books are made **in** paper.
9. Is there any **pounds** in your wallet?
10. There **is** a party yesterday.
11. I think, they will **buying** a car.
12. Next year, she **is** be 20 years.
13. I am thirsty, I **going** have some water.
14. **Is** you shut the window, please?
15. How will we **gets** electricity in the future?
16. I **expects** it will be rainy tomorrow.
17. There will **being** a storm.
18. She thinks that she **going to** stay alone.
19. They won't **leaves** their house.
20. Will you visit them **yesterday**?

## Unit (11)

➤ Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1. If we heat water, it.....
  - a. boils
  - b. boil
  - c. would boil
  - d. boiling
2. You.....park here. It is not allowed.
  - a. must
  - b. can
  - c. should
  - d. mustn't
3. If you touch the screen, the game starts. The word "If" equals.....
  - a. How
  - b. Where
  - c. Who
  - d. When
4. If he.....an orange into water, It floats.
  - a. put
  - b. putting
  - c. puts
  - d. leave
5. When you add oil to water, the oil.....
  - a. float
  - b. floats
  - c. would float
  - d. wouldn't float
6. When something has enough air in it, it.....
  - a. sinks
  - b. doesn't sinks
  - c. doesn't float
  - d. sinking
7. You.....listen carefully to your teacher.
  - a. must
  - b. mustn't
  - c. shouldn't
  - d. can't
8. If you touch alive wire, you.....an electric shock.
  - a. get
  - b. gets
  - c. got
  - d. getting
9. Most things .....if you heat them.
  - a. expand
  - b. expands
  - c. would expand
  - d. expanding
10. What.....if you mix red with blue?
  - a. happened
  - b. happens
  - c. would happen
  - d. happening





11. You should.....on time.

- a. arrive                      b. arrives                      c. arrived                      d. arriving

12. ....he send the email? - Yes, he should

- a. Should                      b. Must                      c. Do                      d. Does

13. She is late, she.....take a taxi.

- a. shouldn't                      b. mustn't                      c. can't                      d. must

14. We mustn't.....our time.

- a. wasted                      b. wastes                      c. waste                      d. wasting

15. You.....play with matches.

- a. must                      b. should                      c. can                      d. mustn't

16. We.....be careful.

- a. mustn't                      b. shouldn't                      c. can't                      d. should

17. You ..... swim here. It is forbidden.

- a. must                      b. should                      c. will                      d. mustn't

18. We.....put rubbish in bins.

- a. shouldn't                      b. mustn't                      c. can't                      d. must

19. Should Ali.....his relatives?

- a. help                      b. helping                      c. helps                      d. helped

20. You.....study hard. It is my advice.

- a. can                      b. should                      c. shouldn't                      d. mustn't

2. Read and correct the underlined words:

1. You shouldn't study hard.

2. You must smoke here. It is not allowed.

3. When you cools water to zero, it forms ice.

4. If you put food in the fridge, it would last longer.

5. Are you feel ill if you eat too many sweets?

6. You should helping the poor.

7. I go to bed where I feel tired.

8. I say hello unless I see my friends.

9. What must I did when I cross the road?

10. Will you help them? - Yes, I should.

11. You shouldn't be wise.

12. You must wait here. It is against the law.

13. He should arrive early?

14. What happens if you mixes red and blue?

15. Do water boil if you heat it?

## Unit (12)

➤ Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1. A businesswoman is a woman.....works in business.

- a. who                      b. which                      c. whose                      d. when

2. Basant is the girl.....studies medicine.

- a. which                      b. where                      c. when                      d. who

3. It is very warm,.....?

- a. is it                      b. it is                      c. isn't it                      d. it isn't

4. He hasn't got a car,.....he?

- a. has                      b. hasn't                      c. isn't                      d. doesn't

5. You are ill,.....?

- a. are you                      b. do you                      c. haven't you                      d. aren't you

6. The woman .....is talking to the man is the manager.

- a. which                      b. whose                      c. who                      d. why

7. I turned right,.....?

- a. did I                      b. don't I                      c. haven't I                      d. didn't I

8. She is the teacher.....helped me.

- a. which                      b. when                      c. whose                      d. that

9. Don't make noise,.....you?

- a. will                      b. can't                      c. don't                      d. hasn't

10. Wait here a moment, ..... you?

- a. did                      b. does                      c. is                      d. can

11. If we....., we will catch the bus.

- a. hurry                      b. hurries                      c. hurried                      d. hurrying

12. If it....., we will have a picnic.

- a. don't rain                      b. isn't rain                      c. doesn't rain                      d. aren't rain

13. If I .....time, I will call you.

- a. am                      b. has                      c. had                      d. have

14. If he studies hard, he will.....the exam.

- a. pass                      b. passes                      c. passed                      d. passing

15. What will you.....if you don't pass your exams?

- a. do                      b. does                      c. did                      d. doing

16. ....he helps me, I will fail.

- a. If                      b. When                      c. Whose                      d. Unless

17. If they arrive early,.....the bus?

- a. he will                      b. will he                      c. he would                      d. would

18. If you.....late, I will punish you.

- a. arrived      b. arrive      c. arrives      d. arriving
19. If he comes first, I .....him.
- a. will reward      b. would reward      c. rewards      d. rewarded
20. ....you don't concentrate, you will fail.
- a. If      b. Unless      c. With      d. Without

## 2. Read and correct the underlined words:

- Let's sit in the garden, does we?
- Salma is the dentist which helped me.
- You live near here, do you?
- We don't have to pay, don't we?
- Ali has a car, hasn't he?
- I am tall, don't I?
- She has got few friends, hasn't she?
- Your horse didn't win, did they?
- We can hardly see, can't we?
- Don't come late, won't you?
- You will get high marks if you work hard?
- If Ali come early, he will catch the metro.
- If it is hot tomorrow, they will going to the beach.
- Where will you go if you have free?
- If you have a car, you will learn to drive?



اشترك وفعّل الجرس

**السؤال السادس في الامتحان سؤال البراجراف (paragraph)****1. My last weekend**

My last weekend was fantastic. I went out with my friends. We visited many place and bought many things. First, we went to the funfair. There we played many games and enjoyed our time. After that we went to the theatre. We watched a funny play. We were hungry, so we went to a restaurant. There, we had our delicious meals. My friends had Koshari, but I had a pizza. It was delicious with olives and pepper. It was a wonderful weekend. We were very happy.

**2. Famous places in Egypt**

There are a lot of famous places in Egypt. Some of them are modern and others are ancient. The most famous place are the Pyramids, the tower, the Sphinx and Tahya Masr Bridge. There are famous cities such as Luxor, Aswan and Hurghada. The Pyramids are the most popular place that people and tourists like to visit in Egypt. Some people prefer going to Luxor and Aswan to enjoy the ancient monuments. Many people go to Hurghada to enjoy the sea and do water sports. The Tahya Masr Bridge is a modern bridge. People go walking across it to enjoy the sunset.



### 3. Sea animals

The sea is full of many kinds of animals. They are different. Some of them are enormous, others are small. Some of them are nice, but others are dangerous. The most dangerous sea animal is the shark. It eats other animals. It has sharp teeth to use them to attack and eat. Sea animals have different ways to protect themselves in the sea. The sea turtle has a hard shell to protect itself. Some animals are poisonous and sting you when you touch them.

### 4. Different jobs

There are different jobs in any country. They are important because they help people to live easily. A doctor checks people and gives them medicine. A dentist looks after people's teeth. A baker makes bread for people. A farmer grows crops and keeps animals. A policeman makes sure that people are safe. Rubbish collectors are important because they help to keep our environment clean. Architects are important because they build and design our houses. We can say that all jobs are important and life will be difficult without them.



## 5. A famous person's life

Mohamed Salah is one of the most famous characters in Egypt. He was born in Egypt in 1992. He was interested in football when he was young. He started playing football. He played for many teams when he was young. In 2012, he went to Europe and played for many teams. Now, he plays for Liverpool in England. He has scored many goals and won a lot of Champions. He is kind and helpful. He always donates money to help his country. Many young people want to be like him.

## للمزيد تابعونا على قناة مستر حماده حنيتش



اشترك وفعل الجرس

## إذا استفدت نتيئا الرجاا الدعاا لصاحب هذا العمل



ليمة الإمتحان .. للصف الأول الأعدادى  
لن يخرج عنها الأمتحان

السؤال الثانى فى ورقة الامتحان  
نماذج عامة على المحادثه

2. Complete the following dialogue:

- Salma** : Hello , Basma  
**Basma** : Hello , Salma.  
**Salma** : When were you born ?  
**Basma** : I was (1) ..... in 2001.  
**Salma** : When did you (2) ..... school?  
**Basma** : I started school ..... 2007 .  
**Salma** : (4)..... you learn to ride a bike ?  
**Basma** : Yes , I did  
**Salma** : When?  
**Basma** : (5)..... year .
- =====
- Eman** : Hello , Ghada .How are you ?  
**Ghada** : I'm fine, Eman. What about you ?  
**Eman** : I'm fine ,too .(1) .....reading stories ?  
**Ghada** : Yes, I do  
**Eman** : What story did you(2) ..... ?  
**Ghada** : I read the Old Man and the(3).....  
**Eman** : What's it a bout ?  
**Ghada** : It's about a (4).....who caught a big fish .  
**Eman** : Did you enjoy it ?  
**Ghada** :Yes, I (5).....
- =====
- Fatma** : (1) What ..... did you have yesterday ?  
**Zeina** : ( 2 ) I..... Arabic, English and maths.  
**Fatma** : Which lesson did you like best ?  
**Zeina** : ( 3 ) I ..... English.  
**Fatma** : Why ?  
**Zeina** : Because the teacher is ( 5 ) .....
- =====
- Ayman** : Hello, Ashraf. Where did you go last holiday?  
**Ashraf** : I visited the Cairo (1) ..... . I learnt much information about it.  
**Ayman** : Where (2) .....it ?  
**Ashraf** : the Cairo Tower is next to the Nile.  
**Ayman** : How (3) .....is it ?  
**Ashraf** : I think it's about 187 metres tall.  
**Ayman** : How old is it?  
**Ashraf** : It's more than fifty nine years (4) .....  
**Ayman** : How (5) .....floors are there on the Cairo tower?  
**Ashraf** : there are sixteen floors .There is a restaurant on the 14th floor.
- =====
- Sarah** : When are you going shopping, Roquia?  
**Roquia** : I am(1)..... shopping next Sunday.  
**Sarah** : (2).....will you go with?  
**Roquia** : My mum, Mona.  
**Sarah** : (3)..... do you usually go shopping ?  
**Roquia** : (4)..... taxi.  
**Sarah** : (5)..... do you usually buy ?  
**Roquia** : Meat , fruit and vegetables.
- =====
- Teacher** : Today , we are going to talk ..... recycling  
**Student** : What ..... recycling mean?  
**Teacher** : It means that we can ..... things again.  
**Student** : Reuse things .That's a .....idea  
**Teacher** : It will help us get rid ..... pollution
- =====

- Omar** : Good morning .  
**Ali** : Where did you (1) .....your weekend?  
**Omar** : I spent it in Alexandria.  
**Ali** : (2) .....was the weather like there?  
**Omar** : It was (3) .....  
**Ali** : Fantastic! What (4) .....of food did you eat there?  
**Omar** : I ate fresh fish.  
**Ali** : What else (5) .....you do there?  
**Omar** : I swam in the sea.
- =====
- Ahmed** : Could you tell me what your father's job is?  
**Rana** : My father is a (1) .....  
**Ahmed** : What (2) ..... he do?  
**Rana** : He looks after people's teeth.  
**Ahmed** : (3) .....your mother work?  
**Rana** : Yes. She is (4) .....  
**Ahmed** : An accountant! Why did she choose this job?  
**Rana** : Because she likes working with (5) .....  
**Ahmed** : Great! I like numbers, too.
- =====

السؤال الرابع فى ورقة الامتحان

أهم أسئلة الاختيارات من كتاب الطالب والـ Workbook

Vocabulary

- 1- I saw a lot of fish at the .....  
a museum      b planetarium      c aquarium      d zoo  
2- What type of ..... do you like ? - Jazz  
a sport      b language      c colour      d music  
3- It's ..... to stay alone on an island.  
a wonderful      b fantastic      c nice      d terrible  
4- "Robinson Crusoe" is a kind of ..... stories.  
a adventure      b detective      c comedy      d action  
5- I.....swimming last weekend. SB  
a did      b played      c went      d had  
6- I loved the fish, but I didn't see any whales at the..... WB  
a funfair      b aquarium      c planetarium      d museum  
7- It was great at the.....My team won 2-0 ! WB  
a football stadium b bowling      c planetarium      d funfair  
8- We learnt a lot about the Earth and the moon at the..... WB  
a bowling alley      b aquarium      c aquarium      d valley  
9- A.....is someone who works on a boat or ship. WB  
a teacher      b sailor      c waiter      d doctor  
10- To.....is to go down into water. WB  
a sing      b float      c sink      d think  
11- To be.....is to be very bad. WB  
a terrible      b good      c high      d sad  
12- I like.....but it is difficult to open them! WB  
a bananas      b figs      c coconuts      d dates  
13- My grandfather was a.....and visited countries all over the world. WB  
a sailor      b driver      c player      d nurse  
14- I didn't like this story. It's ..... WB  
a amazing      b terrible      c frightened      d good  
15- To be.....means not with other people. WB  
a crowded      b quiet      c orphan      d alone  
16- Mr Ahmed can't drink because his bottle is.....  
a not empty      b fill      c empty      d full  
17- .....heavy is the bag ?  
a How      b Where      c When      d Who  
18- The ancient Egyptians built the..... in Giza.  
a pyramids      b lighthouse      c palaces      d flats  
19- .....means something that is not expensive. SB  
a Fast      b Long      c Cheap      d Deep  
20- To be.....means not to be quiet. SB  
a deep      b dangerous      c safe      d noisy

- 21- .....means measuring something from one side to the other. SB  
a Wide b Deep c Safe d Cheap
- 22- .....means measuring water from the top to the bottom. SB  
a High b Deep c Wide d Long
- 23- To be.....means not to be dangerous. SB  
a expensive b cheap c safe d deep
- 24- The Tahya Masr.....goes over the Nile in Cairo, WB  
a Pyramid b Tunnel c Tower d Bridge
- 25- The Cairo.....is the tallest building in Egypt. WB  
a Bridge b Tower c Tunnel d City
- 26- We need to buy some more water. This bottle is..... WB  
a empty b crowded c tall d old
- 27- Be careful you don't hit your head on the door. It is very.... WB  
a busy b high c low d long
- 28- Omar .....windsurfing with his family. SB  
a went b did c made d took
- 29- Omar thinks rock.....,is dangerous. SB  
a sailing b windsurfing c climbing d diving
- 30- Ali and Omar think mountain.....looks scary. SB  
a biking b sailing c diving d lining
- 31- Ali thinks zip.....looks fun. SB  
a sailing b lining c diving d biking
- 32- It is usually very.....in August. WB  
a rain b wind c sun d sunny
- 33- It is not very hot today because there are a lot of.... in the sky.  
a clouds b winds c storms d rains
- 34- There is..... at the top of that mountain.  
Look, it is all white! WB  
a wind b rain c snow d storm
- 35- The roads are dangerous when it is..... because you  
can't see very well. WB  
a windy b foggy c sunny d cloudy
- 36- Mr. Ahmed is going to travel ..... April 2nd .  
a in b on c at d by
- 37- We went to Sinai and stayed with .... Families where they live.  
a Bedouin b French c Titans d Chinese
- 38- At the start of the trek, the weather was ..... It was nice.  
a stormy b foggy c sunny d snowy
- 39- These shoes are made of natural.....  
a wood b weather c metal d leather
- 40- Secondary school students use the..... to do exams.  
a table b tablet c lap top d talent
- 41- We build our houses using.....  
a bricks b parks c bucks d beaks
- 42- Paper is..... from wood.  
a cut b built c done d made
- 43- I enjoy the ..... weather .  
a cool b coal c worm d cooling
- 44- I think there will be ..... to do all the housework.  
a robins b rabbits c rulers d robots
- 45- An..... is a kind of house .  
a igloo b temperature c earthquake d accident
- 46- Wind.....use the wind to produce electricity. WB  
a turbines b robots c rockets d panels
- 47- A/An.....car does not use petrol. WB  
a robot b solar c electricity d electric
- 48- .....is an area that you can move around in. SB  
a Star b Solar c Space d Spice
- 49- To be. ....means to be in a nice temperature that is  
hot but not too hot. SB  
a warm b cool c hot d cold
- 50- A lot of..... catch fish from the Red Sea. It's their job. WB  
a fishermen b businessmen c policemen d women
- 51- My grandmother is 65 and knows a lot! We all.....  
what she says. WB  
a respect b hate c cover d water

- 52- Ahmed lost his phone, so his mother was..... when  
he didn't phone her. WB  
a happy b worried c glad d scared
- 53- People started.....pottery thousands of years ago in Egypt.  
a doing b earning c taking d making
- 54- In the museum, we saw a.....of a very old animal. Its  
bones were very big! WB  
a sand b skeleton c soil d star
- 55- Metals ..... in water when we throw them into water.  
a sink b think c float d swim
- 56- The ..... is too dangerous as it can eat people.  
a jellyfish b fish c shark d turtle
- 57- We should..... old things to save our environment  
a cycle b recycle c throw d get rid
- 58- The..... use fishing lines to catch fish.  
a fishermen b engineers c scientists d doctors
- 59- A businesswoman is a person who works in a/an..... SB  
a workshop b hospital c school d office
- 60- A teacher is a person who.....students. SB  
a teaches b learns c studies d writes
- 61- An architect is a person who.....buildings. SB  
a builds b designs c paints d sells
- 62- You need a lot of.....to make a beautiful basket. WB  
a skull b jewellery c pottery d skills
- 63- You can see people making baskets in the.... down the road.  
a workshop b field c farm d school
- 64-Some illnesses will.....completely in the future  
a disappear b dive c make d die
- 65- Technology will.....our lives easier and more interesting.  
a do b make c take d have
- 66-When did the accident.....?  
a happen b cause c make d get
- 67-Scientists are trying to.....cures for cancer.  
a make b get c find d have

### Grammar

1. What .....you do last weekend? SB  
a do b does c did d were
2. ....got a phone? - Yes, I have. SB  
a I have b Have they c Have you d You have
3. When.....you go to the museum? - I went to the museum  
four days ago. SB  
a have b are c do d did
4. .... do you come to school? -I come to school by bus. SB  
a When b Why c How d Who
5. Can you play chess? - No, I.....play chess. SB  
a can't b can c do d would
6. It was terrible.....my team lost 5-2. WB  
a although b because c so d but
7. It was great.....I went to the bowling alley. WB  
a but b although c and d because
8. It was OK on Saturday, .....I had lots of homework. WB  
a because b although c so d when
9. His ship sank.....there was a terrible storm. WB  
a because b but c so d and
10. I am very hungry, ....I don't want to eat another dead fish! WB  
a because b although c but d so
- 11- Which pyramid is.....the Great Pyramid of Giza or the  
Red Pyramid? SB  
a more tall b tall c taller than d taller
- 12- Mount Everest is higher.....Mount Kilimanjaro. SB  
a than b or c from d and
- 13- Cairo is more.....than Aswan. SB  
a bigger b noisier c crowded d faster
- 14- The Pyramids at Giza are.....for tourists to visit than  
the Red Pyramid. SB  
a easiest b easier c easy d more easy



- 15- I'm.....than my friend. SB  
a more taller b tallest c taller d tall
- 16- Some people think maths is the..... subject of all. SB  
a a difficult b difficult c most difficult d more difficult
- 17- Ice skating is.....skiing. SB  
a safest b the safest c safer than d safer
- 18- On Saturdays, the market is. ....on Fridays. SB  
a more quiet b quiet c quieter d quieter than
- 19- This is the.....popular book in the library. SB  
a least b less c more d little
- 20- Insects make..... people ill than any other animal. WB  
a more b much c many d some
- 21- .....going to travel home by bus after school? WB  
a You are b Are you c Do you d You do
- 22- What are you going to.....tomorrow? WB  
a wearing b worn c wore d wear
- 23- What are you.....do next Saturday? WB  
a going to b going c go d go to
- 24- Are you going.....your homework this evening before you eat? WB  
a to doing b doing c do d to do
- 25- Who.....going to cook your meal this evening? WB  
a is b is he c he is d he
- 26- I didn't buy this cake. I made it..... WB  
a myself b himself c herself d yourself
- 27- The birds sleep in caves to protect.....from eagles.  
a itself b yourselves c ourselves d themselves
- 28- You don't drive this car. It drives..... WB  
a herself b itself c himself d yourself
- 29- The children put on hats to protect..... from the sun. WB  
a themselves b yourselves c himself d herself
- 30- We all looked at .....in the school photo. WB  
a themselves b ourselves c yourselves d yourself
31. People.....drive a car in 2070. SB  
a won't b wouldn't c don't d didn't
32. We will all.....a driverless car in 2080. SB  
a has b having c have d had
33. In 2080, driverless car will be safer and there won't be..... accidents. SB  
a a b an c some d any
34. In 2080, students will.....a book when a computer on the car drives them to school! SB  
a read b reads c reading d be read
35. The Sofa is made ..... leather. WB  
a in b by c from d of
- 36 The cushions .....of cotton. WB  
a are made b is made c making d made
- 37- The tablet.....made of glass and plastic. WB  
a am b is c are d were
- 38- People .....drive a car in 2080. WB  
a won't b wouldn't c don't d didn't
- 39-Do you think we will.....robot teachers? WB  
a having b has c to have d have
- 40- The television is made .....Egypt. WB  
a of b in c from d by
- 41- You.....play games in the road. WB  
a must b mustn't c would d wouldn't
- 42- When you cross a road, first you.....find a safe place to cross.  
a haven't b have c mustn't d must
- 43- When you cross a road, you.....look left and right. WB  
a must b are c aren't d mustn't
- 44- You.....run across the road. You must walk. WB  
a must b mustn't c do d don't
- 45- When you leave ice in the sun, it.....water. SB  
a became b becoming c become d becomes

- 46- When you...away plastic, it stays in the environment for years.  
a throw b throws c threw d throwing
- 47- .....I see rubbish on the ground, I throw it in the bin. SB  
a Because b If c Although d So
- 48- .....a seed gets water and light, it grows into a healthy plant.  
a Because b When c Although d So
- 49- You.....take water when you go to the desert. SB  
a must b mustn't c have d has
- 50- You mustn't.....too many sweets. SB  
a eats b ate c eat d eating
- 51- A scientist is a person.....studies science. WB  
a where b which c who d what
- 52- Soha wants to be a marine biologist, .....she? WB  
a does b is c isn't d doesn't
- 53- Your grandmother doesn't like fish, .....she? WB  
a does b doesn't c don't d do
- 54- You did your homework last night, didn't..... ? WB  
a she b he c I d you
- 55- Ahmed will write to me when he gets there, ..... WB  
a won't Nasser b won't he c will he d will Nasser
- 56- There weren't many people at the match, were..... ? WB  
a she b they c there d it
- 57- A lot of people prefer living in Cairo, ..... WB  
a they don't b don't they c they do d they aren't
- 58- Girls are quieter than boys, ..... ? WB  
a aren't they b don't they c they do d do they
- 59- Your grandfather..... in a big city, did he? WB  
a lived b didn't live c lives d doesn't live
- 60- She never speaks French, ..... ? WB  
a she doesn't b she does c does she d doesn't she
- 61- It's really important to look after our planet, .....it? WB  
a hasn't b has c is d isn't
- 62- You .....your job, don't you? WB  
a didn't like b liked c don't like d like
- 63- If I pass my exams, I.....go to university. SB  
a has b does c is d will
- 64- Lara doesn't learn to drive. If she .....in the city, she'll use the bus. SB  
a stay b stays c staying d stayed
- 65- If I go to the university, I'll.....to be an engineer. SB  
a to study b to studying c study d studying
- 66- If my dad.....a new job, we'll move to Cairo. SB  
a gets b get c got d getting
- 67- We won't go to the university....we don't pass our exams. SB  
a so b and c but d if
- 68- Did a famous person draw that, or did you draw it..... ? WB  
a myself b herself c himself d yourself
- 69- I'd .....play chess. WB  
a prefer b rather c got d refer
- 70- You.....study for the test. SB  
a has to b must c mustn't d can't
- 71- You.....buy a ticket when you travel on the bus. SB  
a must to b must c mustn't to d mustn't
- 72- You.....throw rubbish on the ground. SB  
a will b should c must d mustn't
- 73- Do you think there.....flying cars in the future? SB  
a is b am going to be c will be d was
- 74-.....there be ordinary mobiles in the future ? SB  
a Is b Will c Does d was
75. Tomorrow, Mr Mahmoud Esmail.....his students how to divide numbers. SB  
a teaches b will teach c taught d are teaching
76. There.....a lot of traditional houses in the past. SB  
a is b are c were d was
77. There weren't.....cars in ancient Egypt. SB  
a some b a lot c any d much

السؤال الخامس في ورقة الامتحان

5. Read and correct the underlined words:

- 1- When did Roquia's birthday? SB ( ..... )
- 2- When did Roquia's family went to the restaurant? SB ( ..... )
- 3- She went to school because she felt ill. ( ..... )
- 4- What did you did last weekend? SB ( ..... )
- 5- Ahmed was born at 2000. SB ( ..... )
- 6- A: What time is it? B: It was quarter past ten. SB ( ..... )
- 7- A: Have you got a new jacket? B: No, I don't. SB ( ..... )
- 8- Do you listen to music yesterday? SB ( ..... )
- 9- What did you had for breakfast this morning? SB ( ..... )
- 10- When are you last go to the aquarium? SB ( ..... )
- 11- An elephant is biggest than a camel. SB ( ..... )
- 12- That mountain was more high than we thought. SB ( ..... )
- 13- Cheese is bad for you than fruit. SB ( ..... )
- 14- Old cars are usually noisy than modern cars. SB ( ..... )
- 15- A train is faster as a bus. SB ( ..... )
- 16- The museum is usually crowded on Saturday than Sunday. SB ( ..... )
- 17- Adel is tall, but Rami is tall. SB ( ..... )
- 18- It is hot today, is it? SB ( ..... )
- 19- You won't forget to phone me, do I? SB ( ..... )
- 20- We bought themselves a new book. The book was for us. ( ..... )
- 21- There wouldn't be any ordinary cars in the future. SB ( ..... )
- 22- Will there are electric cars in the future? SB ( ..... )
- 23- We will going to the moon. SB ( ..... )
- 24- Will there being ordinary mobiles in the future? SB ( ..... )
- 25- We will live on the moon? SB ( ..... )
- 26- There were any bedrooms. SB ( ..... )
- 27- There aren't any cars in ancient Egypt. ( ..... )
- 28- We enjoyed themselves when we went sailing. SB ( ..... )
- 29- Sami came out of the sea and dried herself with a towel. SB ( ..... )
- 30- I made meself some salad for lunch. SB ( ..... )
- 31- Salma taught itself to speak French. SB ( ..... )
- 32- Would you like to make himself a cup of tea? SB ( ..... )
- 33- They're really enjoying yourselves. SB ( ..... )
- 34- Hamza put on a hat to protect yourself. SB ( ..... )
- 35- He went to the dentist by itself. SB ( ..... )
- 36- They sat by the fire to keep ourselves warm. SB ( ..... )
- 37- You mustn't forgot why you are doing the activity. SB ( ..... )
- 38- You shouldn't made all the decisions or rules yourself. SB ( ..... )
- 39- You mustn't to be angry with people you don't agree with. SB ( ..... )
- 40- Hamza is the boy how lives next door to me. SB ( ..... )
- 41- You must wear shoes. You must take them off. SB ( ..... )
- 42- You shouldn't walk and written a text at the same time! SB ( ..... )
- 43- If you touch a jellyfish, it sting you. SB ( ..... )
- 44- If a shark loses a tooth, a new one grew. SB ( ..... )
- 45- When a turtle is in danger, it go into its shell. SB ( ..... )
- 46- You want to be a nurse, do you? SB ( ..... )
- 47- Mohamed Salah is a footballer where scores a lot of goals. SB ( ..... )

السؤال السادس في ورقة الامتحان

6. Write a paragraph of EIGHTY (80) words on:

1. My last weekend

Last weekend, I went to the funfair. I went with my family. We went there by car. My father bought us tickets. There were a lot of interesting games. I rode on the big wheel. I felt afraid, but it was fun. My brother went on a ride. He was really happy. My little sister swam in a small plastic swimming pool. My father and mother went for a walk. We all had a wonderful time. We decided to go there again very soon. We went back home late at night. It was fun.

2. A Story you liked

Last week, I read a story called Robinson Crusoe. It was written by Denial Defoe. It was an adventure story. Crusoe was a sailor. His ship sank because there was a terrible storm. Crusoe swam to the nearest island. He found himself alone on the island. He had to eat a dead fish. He looked for a warm place to sleep in. In the end, he found a cave. Crusoe found a coconut on the beach. It was delicious. It was a very interesting story. I enjoyed reading it very much.

3. A terrible day

Yesterday was Sunday. I had a terrible day. I got up at seven thirty in the morning. I got dressed and packed my school bag. I missed the school bus because I was late. I took a taxi to school. I arrived at school very late. My teacher was very angry with me. He asked me for my homework, but I forgot my notebook. I felt really sad. I went back home at three o'clock. My little brother had a fever. We took him to the hospital • and finally got better. I was worried about him. When we went back home, it was night and couldn't do my homework. What a terrible day!

4. The cairo tower

You can Visit some of these Egypt has many amazing places in Cairo like the Cairo Tower and the Egyptian Museum. The Cairo Tower is one of the most famous buildings in Egypt. It took five years to build. It opened in 1961. It is 187 metres tall and stands next to the Nile. There is a restaurant at the top. It moves, so you can see all of the city below. There are 24 windows on each floor of the building. If you want to climb to the top, there are 2,500 stairs! At night , the colours on the tower change. It is a wonderful building.

5. The Tahya Masr bridge

Egypt is a great country. It has lots of great achievements. We should be proud of that. One of the newest and greatest achievements is the Tahya Masr Bridge. It's the world's widest suspension bridge. It's a great project. More than 4,000 people helped to build it. They started building it in 2014. It opened in May 2019. It is 67.36 metres wide. It is 540 metres long. It crosses the Nile's Warraq Island. Many people enjoy walking across the glass floor of the bridge. The Tahya Misr Bridge is the greatest project in Egypt.

6. Historical places in Egypt

Egypt has a lot of historical places which tourists like to visit. These places are in many cities like Cairo, Giza, Aswan and Luxor. The Egyptian Museum has a lot of historical objects. They are the most valuable treasures. The Grand Egyptian Museum welcomed One of the most beautiful parts of the .its first visitors in 2019 with its big plants and statues. There are 'museum is the entrance the Kings in Luxor, the Karnak other places like the Valley of Temple and the Habu Temple.

7. My plan for tomorrow

We should all plan for our future. This is my plan for tomorrow. Tomorrow will be a busy day with lots of things to do. Firstly, I'm going to get up at six as usual. Then, I'm going to have my breakfast before I go to school. I am going to meet my friends before lessons start. I usually go home at one o'clock. When I get home , my father is going to take us to Sinai. I'm going to go diving there. My sister would like to try kayaking. My brother is going to go rock climbing. I hope it will be a wonderful trip.



### 8. My adventure sport

I like adventure sports. There are lots of adventure sports like rock climbing, windsurfing and zip lining. I like mountain biking. I liked it many years ago when my father bought me my first bike. Today, I am going to go mountain biking with my friend. So, I get dressed and phone my best friend. He is the person who I go mountain biking with. We go to a place that is a forest with mountains. After my friend arrives at my house we make sure that all of the equipment is safe on the bike. With water bottles filled and bikes ready to go, we are off. It makes us feel happy.

### 9. Homes in ancient Egypt

The ancient Egyptians lived thousands of years ago. They were clever and invented a lot of things. Their homes were really traditional. The walls of the houses were made of bricks. They were very strong. The doors were made of wood. There weren't any bedrooms. They slept on the roof of their houses because the weather was very hot at night. There was a kitchen in each home. They used to make delicious food. They ate broad beans for breakfast. They painted their homes in white and the doors in red. They were really great.

### 10. My prediction for the future

We use modern technology more and more in our daily life. In the future, I think everything will depend on computers. We will have tiny computers in our clothes to keep us warm or to make us cool. At school, I think computers will be our teachers, but we should always have teachers. I think we won't live in crowded cities, we will live on other planets. In the future, we will have small electric cars. They will be easy to drive in traffic. These cars won't use petrol. They will be better for the environment. They will use electricity. They will be very fast.

### 11. The environment

It's important to live a healthy life. The environment is the place where we all live. We must keep it clean to be healthy. When plastic stays in the environment, there is a big problem. Some of the plastic is about 100 years old! Every year, many sea animals die from plastic. We must try to use other materials like paper and glass. We must use our shopping bags more than once. We mustn't throw them away. We mustn't stop trying to help our planet. We must keep our planet clean. We must save it!

### 12. How to make something from recycled plastic

Materials have many different uses. Recycling materials is very important for us. We must find a new use for old plastic. We can make pots to feed birds from old bottles. We can make kitchen containers. We can make plastic pencil cases, too. There are many good ideas for recycling plastic. We mustn't throw it away. A lot of animals and birds die from poisonous plastic in the sea and on land. We mustn't stop trying to use old materials because this is very useful for us.

### 13. My dream job

My name's Tarek. I'm twelve years old. When I grow up, I'd like to be a teacher like my father. He works in a big school. He is a person who teaches students. Although it's tiring, it's very interesting. It helps our country to be great. A teacher helps students to achieve their dreams and get the job they dream of. I like it because I want to help students to learn new things. It is an interesting job.

### 14. My future plans

My name's Samir. I'm twelve years old. I'm a student at a preparatory school in Giza. I always think about my future and make plans for it. When I leave school, I'd like to join the university. When I go to university, I want to study medicine. I'd like to get a good job in the future. I'd like to have my own clinic and help the poor. When I get married, I'm going to have two children, a boy and a girl. I'll look after them. In five years' time, I think I'll learn to drive a car. I'm going to have a modern car. I hope I'll achieve my dreams.

تمت بحمد الله

## السؤال الأول فى ورقة الإمتحان إستماع (٤ درجات)

### Student and Work book Exercises



### Dialogues

### السؤال الثانى (٥ درجات)

من الممكن أن تأتى المحادثة كاملة فتكون الناقص عمل سؤال أو إجابة  
ومن الممكن أن تكمل المحادثة بكلمة أو أكثر

محادثات كاملة



#### 2) A Complete the following dialogue:

Mona : Do you like classical music, Dina?

Dina : (1).....

Mona : ( 2).....?

Dina : I last went to a concert last year. It was fantastic.

Mona : Have you got a ticket for the concert on Saturday?

Dina : (3).....

Mona : (4).....?

Dina : Yes, you can. Are you happy about that?

Mona : Yes, I'm! It's fantastic.

Dina : Ok. (5).....

#### 2) B Complete the following dialogue:

Ayman : Hello, Ashraf. Where did you go last holiday?

Ashraf : (1)..... I learnt much information about it.

Ayman : (2).....?

Ashraf : The Cairo Tower is next to the Nile.

Ayman : (3)..... ?

Ashraf : I think it's about 187 metres tall.

Ayman : (4).....?

Ashraf : It's more than fifty nine years old

Ayman : (5)..... on the Cairo tower?

Ashraf : There are sixteen floors .There is a restaurant on the 14th floor.

#### 2) C Complete the following dialogue:

Sayed : What are you reading?

Medhat : (1) .....

Sayed : What kind of story is it?

Medhat : (2).....

Sayed : Oh! I know you like adventure stories. (3).....?

Medhat : "Robinson Crusoe".

Sayed : Who is Robinson Crusoe?

Medhat : (4)..... His ship sank and he swam to an island.

Sayed : (5).....?

Medhat : No, he was alone on the island.



## 2) D Complete the following dialogue:

Ayman : How do you like travelling to school?

Abdo : I like cycling to school every day.

Ayman : (1) ..... do you like cycling?

Abdo : because it's a (2) ..... and healthy way to travel.

Ayman : Do you always arrive on (3) .....?

Abdo : Yes, I am never late for school.

Ayman : Do all children in your school cycle to school?

Abdo : No. some children go (4) ..... foot.

Ayman : Really? Walking is also (5) .....

Abdo : That's right

محادثات أكمل الفراغ بكلمة أو أكثر

## 2) E Complete the following dialogue:

Ahmed : Hi, Ashraf, would you like to go out with me this weekend?

Ashraf : Sure. (1).....shall we do?

Ahmed : I don't know. Do you have any ideas?

Ashraf :How (2)..... to the cinema?

Ahmed :That sounds great. Which film shall we watch?

Ashraf : (3)..... a comic film for Adel Emam.

Ahmed : No. I'd (4).....not.

Ashraf : Really! Let's watch another one.

Ahmed : How about watching an action film?

Ashraf : (5).....!

## 2) F Complete the following dialogue:

Kareem :The holiday will be in two weeks. Are you happy?

Hanan : Of course. I'm (1).....to travel.

Kareem : Where are you going to travel?

Hanan : (2).....going to travel to Paris.

Kareem :Wow! Are you going to travel (3).....?

Hanan : No, I'm going to travel with my uncle Sayed.

Kareem : 4).....you stay there?

Hanan : Two weeks.

Kareem : I hope you enjoy your time there.

Hanan : (5).....

## 2) G Complete the following dialogue:

Ahmed : Where did you spend your last weekend?

Said : I went to the (1).....

Ahmed : Really! Who did you go with?

Said : I (2).....with my cousins.

Ahmed : What did you do there?

Said : I (3)..... on the big wheel.

Ahmed : (4)..... you enjoy there?

Said : Yes, I had a nice time.

Ahmed : Where are you (5).....spend the next weekend?

Said : We're going to visit the Grand Egyptian Museum.

# Student and Work book Exercises

## Vocabulary

### 1) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d:

- 1) It ..... three hours to drive from our old house in Cairo.  
a. talked                      b. spent                      c. took                      d. had
- 2) Let's go on the big wheel at the ..... this weekend!  
a. funfair                      b. aquarium                      c. museum                      d. stadium
- 3) I loved the fish, but I didn't see any whales at the .....  
a. planetarium                      b. funfair                      c. stadium                      d. aquarium
- 4) It was great at the ..... My team won 2-0!  
a. planetarium                      b. bowling alley                      c. football stadium                      d. aquarium
- 5) We learnt a lot about the Earth and the moon at the .....  
a. planetarium                      b. bowling alley                      c. aquarium                      d. stadium
- 6) The balls are very heavy at the .....  
a. swimming pool                      b. bowling alley                      c. stadium                      d. funfair
- 7) I like ....., but it is difficult to open them!  
a. coconuts                      b. beans                      c. apples                      d. carrots
- 8) My grandfather was a ..... and visited countries all over the world.  
a. seller                      b. driver                      c. farmer                      d. sailor
- 9) Do you like working with other people, or do you prefer to work ..... ?  
a. lonely                      b. alone                      c. along                      d. alike
- 10) I didn't like this story. I thought the writing was .....  
a. frightened                      b. delicious                      c. terrible                      d. amazing
- 11) Do you think this glass bottle will ..... in the water?  
a. thank                      b. sink                      c. think                      d. dive
- 12) Last week, I saw a/an ..... about dolphins in the aquarium.  
a. museum                      b. funfair                      c. stadium                      d. exhibition
- 13) To be ..... means not with other people.  
a. crowded                      b. quiet                      c. orphan                      d. alone
- 14) Robinson Crusoe was a sailor on a .....  
a. plane                      b. ship                      c. bus                      d. rocket
- 15) Crusoe ate a ..... fish and it was not very nice.  
a. dead                      b. died                      c. dies                      d. death
- 16) It wasn't always very hot ..... the island.  
a. at                      b. with                      c. for                      d. on
- 17) There was a/an ..... but there were no caves on the island.  
a. TV                      b. tablet                      c. jungle                      d. internet
- 18) People first played ..... music a long time ago.  
a. traditional                      b. modern                      c. rock                      d. fast
- 19) Crusoe wrote a ..... of what happened to him on the island.  
a. book                      b. dairy                      c. diary                      d. song
- 20) The ship sank because of a terrible .....  
a. windy                      b. storm                      c. island                      d. heat
- 21) The ..... is a musical instrument.  
a. trumpet                      b. tablet                      c. laptop                      d. mobile phone
- 22) We enjoyed ourselves last holiday. It was .....  
a. ugly                      b. boring                      c. amazing                      d. terrible





- 23) ..... than 37.500.000 people live in Paris.  
a. Old                      b. About                      c. Under                      d. More
- 24) We need to buy some more water. This bottle is .....  
a. empty                      b. crowded                      c. tall                      d. old
- 25) Only people and bikes can go down that road because it is very .....  
a. long                      b. wide                      c. narrow                      d. low
- 26) We can't swim across the river here because it is very .....  
a. crowded                      b. wide                      c. narrow                      d. low
- 27) The teacher was angry because all the students were very .....  
a. deep                      b. empty                      c. quiet                      d. noisy
- 28) The channel ..... goes under the sea between England and France.  
a. pyramid                      b. Tunnel                      c. Tower                      d. Bridge
- 29) The Tahya Masr ..... goes over the Nile on Cairo.  
a. pyramid                      b. Tunnel                      c. Tower                      d. Bridge
- 30) The bridge is about 25.000 metres .....  
a. tall                      b. high                      c. deep                      d. long
- 31) What do you ..... about going to the sports club tonight?  
a. agree                      b. opinion                      c. think                      d. disagree
- 32) The pyramid is just ..... 850 years old.  
a. about                      b. deep                      c. under                      d. more
- 33) The tunnel is 2.3 kilometres ..... under the ground.  
a. long                      b. tall                      c. high                      d. old
- 34) How ..... is the Cairo-Alexandria desert road?  
a. high                      b. long                      c. tall                      d. high
- 35) What do you think ..... animals like horses and cats?  
a. about                      b. in                      c. from                      d. under
- 36) ..... means measuring something from one side to the other.  
a. Wide                      b. Deep                      c. Safe                      d. Cheap
- 37) ..... means measuring water from the top to the bottom.  
a. High                      b. Deep                      c. Wide                      d. Long
- 38) People ..... rivers over bridges.  
a. walk                      b. go                      c. cross                      d. climb
- 39) I can't buy this car because It's very .....  
a. expensive                      b. cheap                      c. narrow                      d. dangerous
- 40) Many people enjoy the beautiful ..... of the Nile.  
a. opinion                      b. view                      c. show                      d. cave
- 41) The ..... is very slow. We'll be late.  
a. population                      b. pollution                      c. traffic                      d. toddler
- 42) There is a science ..... at school. I think Hany will win.  
a. column                      b. expression                      c. competition                      d. collection
- 43) The British museum had the biggest ..... of Egyptian objects outside Egypt  
a. statues                      b. teams                      c. competitions                      d. collections
- 44) How ..... is the car park?      ➔ It's two metres under the ground.  
a. deep                      b. long                      c. old                      d. wide
- 45) The narrow roads were crowded ..... holiday traffic.  
a. of                      b. for                      c. at                      d. with
- 46) My grandfather made lots of great ..... during his life.  
a. environments                      b. achievements                      c. advertisements                      d. measurements



- 47) We can't go ..... today because there is no wind !  
 a. diving                      b. trekking                      c. biking                      d. windsurfing
- 48) Tourists try to find a ..... to get enough information about the places they are visiting.  
 a. notebook                      b. guide book                      c. souvenir                      d. postcard
- 49) The Tahya Masr Bridge has a ..... floor, so you can see the river under your feet!  
 a. wood                      b. metal                      c. glass                      d. gold
- 50) Maher and Karim can ..... windsurfing or diving.  
 a. make                      b. play                      c. do                      d. go
- 51) My father is the person who plans ..... our future.  
 a. at                      b. for                      c. in                      d. to
- 52) A ..... is something you sleep in when you go camping.  
 a. camel                      b. guide                      c. tent                      d. journey
- 53) When you go mountain climbing, you should check your .....  
 a. information                      b. argument                      c. machines                      d. equipment
- 54) A camel is going to ..... food and water.  
 a. ride                      b. carry                      c. drive                      d. try
- 55) I love ..... going down rivers. It's usually very quiet!  
 a. kayaking                      b. trekking                      c. biking                      d. lining
- 56) We sometimes go ..... for two days or more, usually across the desert.  
 a. windsurfing                      b. trekking                      c. diving                      d. kayaking
- 57) I love ..... because I'm good at swimming under the water.  
 a. diving                      b. trekking                      c. biking                      d. windsurfing
- 58) You start really high, but you finish on the ground. You go very fast! It's .....  
 a. diving                      b. trekking                      c. biking                      d. zip lining
- 59) I love waking up in a ..... and hearing the birds sing in the mornings.  
 a. journey                      b. camel                      c. tent                      d. guide
- 60) We want to have a ..... to show us the market, because they know all the best places to shop.  
 a. pilot                      b. visitor                      c. farmer                      d. guide
- 61) They took four days to cross the desert. It was a difficult .....  
 a. visit                      b. journey                      c. tent                      d. guide
- 62) I don't want to have an ..... on holiday, I want to sleep by a pool!  
 a. adventure                      b. information                      c. equipment                      d. exciting
- 63) We can't sail because there is no .....  
 a. wind                      b. snow                      c. fog                      d. rain
- 64) The roads are dangerous when it is ..... because you can't see very well.  
 a. windy                      b. foggy                      c. sunny                      d. cloudy
- 65) There is ..... at the top of that mountain. Look, it is all white.  
 a. wind                      b. rain                      c. snow                      d. storm
- 66) Don't swim in the sea when it is ..... It is dangerous.  
 a. wind                      b. stormy                      c. rain                      d. sun
- 67) Maher lives in a house ..... the beach.  
 a. in                      b. next                      c. by                      d. with
- 68) Heba wants to ..... a special present for his granddad.  
 a. make                      b. do                      c. give                      d. try
- 69) It is not very hot today because there are a lot of ..... in the sky.  
 a. clouds                      b. winds                      c. storms                      d. rains



- 70) Emad would like to ..... zip lining.  
a. do                                      b. make                                      c. have                                      d. try
- 71) ..... don't we go kayaking?  
a. What                                      b. Why                                      c. When                                      d. Where
- 72) Emad and Hassan think mountain ..... looks scary.  
a. biking                                      b. sailing                                      c. diving                                      d. lining
- 73) Maher wants to make a ..... present for his granddad.  
a. special                                      b. private                                      c. general                                      d. public
- 74) After Sami ..... out of the sea, he dried himself with a towel.  
a. made                                      b. gave                                      c. came                                      d. put
- 74) Most windows are made ..... glass.  
a. from                                      b. off                                      c. of                                      d. by
- 76) How long does it ..... to travel from London to Suez?  
a. make                                      b. bake                                      c. take                                      d. give
- 77) On his way down, Tamer ..... over and hurt himself.  
a. took                                      b. fell                                      c. made                                      d. gave
- 78) ..... is a kind of water sports.  
a. Sailing                                      b. Trekking                                      c. Zip lining                                      d. Mountain climbing
- 79) Hassan thinks rock ..... is dangerous.  
a. sailing                                      b. diving                                      c. climbing                                      d. windsurfing
- 80) Moaz and Hassan think mountain ..... looks scary.  
a. biking                                      b. sailing                                      c. diving                                      d. lining
- 81) ..... the third of March, Ahmed's going to leave Ras Shetan.  
a. In                                      b. On                                      c. At                                      d. Of
- 82) A ..... is a person who shows a place to tourists.  
a. visitor                                      b. pilot                                      c. nurse                                      d. guide
- 83) A/An ..... is an exciting experience when something unusual or dangerous happens.  
a. adventure                                      b. travel                                      c. trip                                      d. picnic
- 84) It is not very hot today because there are a lot of ..... in the sky.  
a. clouds                                      b. winds                                      c. storms                                      d. rains
- 85) The journey to Ras Shetan ..... twenty days in the desert of Sinai.  
a. makes                                      b. gives                                      c. takes                                      d. spends
- 86) What are your ..... for the next week?  
a. planes                                      b. plains                                      c. plans                                      d. planets
- 87) We had lunch together in the school .....  
a. laboratory                                      b. library                                      c. canteen                                      d. uniform
- 88) What ..... of music do you like ? - Jazz,  
a. colour                                      b. type                                      c. subject                                      d. age
- 89) One day a ship ..... because there was a really terrible storm.  
a. thanked                                      b. sank                                      c. thought                                      d. passed
- 90) What activities should they ..... for Ismail's birthday ?  
a. make                                      b. do                                      c. take                                      d. give
- 91) I'm really looking forward to ..... my grandparents.  
a. see                                      b. seeing                                      c. sees                                      d. saw
- 92) A car door is made of .....  
a. wood                                      b. metal                                      c. leather                                      d. cotton
- 93) Car windows are made of .....  
a. plastic                                      b. sand                                      c. stone                                      d. glass

- 94) You can turn on the ..... to get water.  
a. tap b. tip c. tape d. tube
- 95) Expensive car seats are made of .....  
a. leather b. wood c. metal d. plastic
- 96) The ..... is on top of a house.  
a. wall b. tap c. oven d. roof
- 97) You use ..... to build a wall.  
a. breaks b. bricks c. ovens d. taps
- 98) You use a/an ..... to cook food or bread.  
a. roof b. oven c. brick d. tap
- 99) We put ..... panels on a roof. They produce electricity using the sun.  
a. space b. robot c. drone d. solar
- 100) We can use the sun or the wind to produce .....  
a. electricity b. wind c. sign d. rocket
- 101) ..... can do many things for us. Some of them can talk.  
a. Rockets b. Robots c. Turbines d. Winds
- 101) ..... can Aya, but it does not have a pilot.  
a. space b. plane c. drone d. car
- 102) Wind ..... use the wind to produce electricity.  
a. turbines b. robots c. rockets d. panels
- 103) A/An ..... car does not use petrol.  
a. robot b. solar c. electricity d. electric
- 104) ..... is an area that you can move around in.  
a. Star b. Solar c. Space d. Spice
- 105) To be ..... means to be in a nice temperature that is hot but not too hot.  
a. warm b. cool c. hot d. cold
- 16) A/An ..... happens when the ground suddenly moves.  
a. robot b. rocket c. train d. earthquake
- 107) It was hot outside, but it was nice and ..... in my bedroom.  
a. stormy b. hot c. cold d. cool
- 108) My mother wants to buy a new sofa, but I don't think we have ..... for it in our living room.  
a. peace b. spice c. space d. spies
- 109) My aunt made us some bread and when we ate it, it was still .....  
a. warm b. cold c. rainy d. windy
- 110) Some houses fell to the ground after the .....  
a. wind b. snow c. igloo d. earthquake
- 111) This is a ..... shape. It is a triangle.  
a. triangular b. triangle c. rectangle d. rectangular
- 112) I think we will live on the moon; it is my .....  
a. land b. dream c. drone d. robot
- 113) ..... design new buildings.  
a. Teachers b. Doctors c. Carpenters d. Architects
- 114) in some villages, there are ..... houses were which built in the past  
a. new b. fast c. modern d. traditional
- 115) ..... help us to produce electricity.  
a. Robots b. Solar panels c. Swimming pools d. Cameras
- 116) Wood, iron and plastic are .....  
a. colours b. materials c. subjects d. plants



- 117) People put ..... across windows to keep the light out.  
a. rugs                      **b. curtains**                      c. cushions                      d. sheets
- 118) What is the ..... idea of the article you read ?  
a. mean                      **b. main**                      c. mine                      d. man
- 119) Can you write ..... your notes here, please?  
a. up                      **b. down**                      c. on                      d. with
- 120) A round house is also easier to ..... warm or cool.  
**a. keep**                      b. move                      c. build                      d. save
- 121) In 2080, people won't drive car. they will use a ..... car.  
a. driving                      b. driven                      **c. driverless**                      d. driver
- 122) A ..... can sting you.  
a. turtle                      b. shark                      **c. stingray**                      d. whale
- 123) A/An ..... has eight legs.  
a. snake                      b. octopus                      c. coral reef                      d. turtle
- 124) A ..... has a hard shell to protect it.  
a. coral                      b. whale                      c. shark                      **d. turtle**
- 125) A ..... is poisonous.  
a. whale                      **b. snake**                      c. shark                      d. stingray
- 126) To ..... is to get rid of what you do not need.  
a. hear about                      b. listen to                      c. turn to                      **d. throw away**
- 127) Our ..... is the place where we live.  
a. plant                      b. air                      **c. planet**                      d. space
- 128) ..... is the thing we do not need, like old paper.  
a. Plant                      **b. Rubbish**                      c. Plastic                      d. Space
- 129) Don't throw away those glass bottles. We can ..... them.  
a. make                      **b. recycle**                      c. boil                      d. put
- 130) Trees are very good for our ..... because they give us clean air.  
**a. environment**                      b. house                      c. space                      d. street
- 131) Earth is one of eight ..... that go around the sun.  
a. planes                      b. plans                      c. plants                      **d. planets**
- 132) We don't need that dirty piece of paper. You can put it with the .....  
a. plant                      **b. rubbish**                      c. plastic                      d. space
- 133) The ..... is the top part of the Earth, where we stand.  
**a. ground**                      b. roof                      c. wall                      d. attic
- 134) Plants grow in the .....  
a. hole                      b. dust                      c. air                      **d. soil**
- 135) A ..... is an empty space in something.  
a. whole                      b. hull                      **c. hole**                      d. hall
- 136) To ..... is to put something over something else to protect or hide it.  
a. build                      **b. cover**                      c. cycle                      d. recycle
- 137) A ..... is a small, hard thing made by plants, which grows into new plants.  
a. sand                      **b. seed**                      c. soil                      d. sail
- 138) A lot of ..... catch fish from the Red Sea. It's their job.  
a. women                      b. businessmen                      c. policemen                      **d. fishermen**
- 139) My grandmother is 65 and knows a lot! We all ..... what she says.  
**a. respect**                      b. hate                      c. cover                      d. water
- 140) Ahmed lost his phone, so his mother was ..... when he didn't phone her.  
a. happy                      **b. worried**                      c. glad                      d. scared



- 141) A jellyfish ..... you when you touch it.  
a. stings                      b. eats                      c. hides                      d. covers
- 142) Remember that we all have a ..... in helping our environment.  
a. role                      b. rule                      c. door                      d. head
- 143) We wear ..... to protect our hands.  
a. helmets                      b. gloves                      c. trousers                      d. jackets
- 144) Judy felt very ..... after she was ill, but she is better now.  
a. friendly                      b. strong                      c. weak                      d. kind
- 145) In the museum, we saw a ..... of a very old animal. Its bones were very big!  
a. sand                      b. skeleton                      c. soil                      d. star
- 146) Some people like listening to music on their .....  
a. headphones                      b. gloves                      c. helmets                      d. trousers
- 147) A ..... is poisonous. It stings you when you touch it.  
a. sea turtle                      b. whale                      c. shark                      d. jellyfish
- 148) The whales which are heavy sea animals hit with their big .....  
a. fins                      b. wings                      c. legs                      d. tails
- 149) How do fish and sea animals ..... themselves from danger ?  
a. destroy                      b. grow                      c. protect                      d. touch
- 150) The octopus swims very fast when it's in .....  
a. safe                      b. danger                      c. sleeping                      d. rest
- 151) Every year, more than 100,000 sea animals and birds die ..... plastic.  
a. at                      b. out                      c. in                      d. from
- 152) Its important to be polite when you ..... your opinion.  
a. make                      b. take                      c. give                      d. ask
- 153) There were more than 160.000 of Egypt's most valuable ..... display.  
a. pleasures                      b. treasures                      c. measures                      d. pressures
- 154) The 6th October Bridge ..... the two Nile banks.  
a. cuts                      b. takes                      c. links                      d. opens
- 155) A businesswoman is a person who works in a/an .....  
a. workshop                      b. hospital                      c. school                      d. office
- 156) An architect is a person who ..... buildings.  
a. builds                      b. designs                      c. paints                      d. sells
- 157) A pilot is a person who ..... a plane.  
a. flies                      b. rides                      c. drives                      d. carries
- 158) An ..... works with money and numbers.  
a. architect                      b. accountant                      c. engineer                      d. officer
- 159) A ..... is a man who works in business.  
a. dentist                      b. businessman                      c. scientist                      d. teacher
- 160) A ..... looks after people's teeth.  
a. vet                      b. teacher                      c. dentist                      d. scientist
- 161) A ..... works in science.  
a. businessman                      b. dentist                      c. nurse                      d. scientist
- 162) A / An ..... designs machines and engines.  
a. teacher                      b. accountant                      c. engineer                      d. office
- 163) I didn't like the book. I thought it was .....  
a. good                      b. terrible                      c. wonderful                      d. fantastic
- 164) Mariam got the.....of her test. She did very well!  
a. book                      b. cause                      c. reason                      d. result





- 165) I love learning about sea life. I want to be a marine .....  
 a. architect      b. biologist      c. engineer      d. teacher
- 166) A /An ..... for example, the Atlantic. is bigger than a sea.  
 a. ocean      b. sea      c. river      d. lake
- 167) The scientist did lots of tests in the .....  
 a. office      b. playground      c. library      d. laboratory
- 168) ..... is something that you wear such as rings and necklaces. WB  
 a. Jewellery      b. Paper      c. Wood      d. Glass
- 169) A/An ..... a fully grown person.  
 a. child      b. adult      c. baby      d. toddler
- 170) ..... is a room or small building where people make or repair things.  
 a. Laboratory      b. Store      c. Workshop      d. Grocery
- 171) ..... means an ability to do something well.  
 a. Skill      b. Skull      c. Skeleton      d. Skip
- 172) ..... is the art ideas, beliefs, etc. of a group of people.  
 a. Reading      b. Science      c. Art      d. Culture
- 173) ..... is something made from clay such as pots, dishes, etc.  
 a. Jewellery      b. Pottery      c. Wood      d. Glass
- 174) You need a lot of ..... to make a beautiful basket.  
 a. skull      b. jewellery      c. pottery      d. skills
- 175) My cousin is a /an ..... now. She was 18 last week!  
 a. boy      b. child      c. adult      d. baby
- 176) A doctor can usually ..... a lot of money.  
 a. win      b. earn      c. give      d. see
- 177) Tourists learn a lot about ancient Egyptian ..... when they visit Egypt.  
 a. culture      b. book      c. science      d. maths
- 178) My father bought this ..... for my mother when they got married. WB  
 a. jewellery      b. pottery      c. wood      d. glass
- 179) I love the red, blue and green pottery in this workshop. It is very .....  
 a. hopeful      b. terrible      c. helpful      d. colourful
- 180) The ..... is the area that is outside a town or a city.  
 a. street      b. city      c. countryside      d. town
- 181) A ..... is a period of one hundred years.  
 a. decade      b. month      c. week      d. century
- 182) Egypt is a big..... in the North of Africa.  
 a. country      b. city      c. island      d. ocean
- 183) The ..... of India is more than one billion.  
 a. pollution      b. population      c. weather      d. transport
- 184) The temple is full of ..... that carry its roof. They are made of stone.  
 a. walls      b. columns      c. trees      d. gardens
- 185) You can enjoy walking on the Tahya Masr Bridge ..... sunset.  
 a. in      b. on      c. of      d. at
- 186) We bought a new house with a big .....  
 a. hole      b. entrance      c. cave      d. hill
- 187) The homework was very difficult, so I ..... nervous.  
 a. failed      b. fell      c. felt      d. filled
- 188) My father's friend bought a new house. He ..... to it two months ago.  
 a. moved      b. rode      c. stayed      d. swam

- 189) Robinson Crusoe is a story ..... Daniel Defoe.  
 a. with                      b. by                      c. for                      d. of
- 190) When the car stopped, I walked ..... the jungle for 3 hours.  
 a. through                      b. over                      c. during                      d. forward
- 191) There are a lot of clothes on ..... in the shop by my house.  
 a. display                      b. opinion                      c. design                      d. style
- 192) We should look ..... our environment.  
 a. out                      b. for                      c. like                      d. after
- 193) What's your ..... of our new science teacher?  
 a. agree                      b. think                      c. view                      d. opinion
- 194) The British museum had the biggest ..... of Egyptian objects outside Egypt  
 a. statues                      b. teams                      c. competitions                      d. collections

## Student and Work book Exercises

## Grammar

### 1) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d:

- 1) How.....your weekend?  
 a. did                      b. does                      c. was                      d. do
- 2) I last.....to the aquarium a year ago.  
 a. go                      b. went                      c. going                      d. goes
- 3) When did we .....our last maths lesson?  
 a. have                      b. had                      c. has                      d. are having
- 4) A:.....do you like fruit? B: I like fruit because it's good for me.  
 a. Who                      b. What                      c. Why                      d. Where
- 5) The pizza was really good ..... it was expensive.  
 a. although                      b. because                      c. and                      d. so
- 6) It was terrible ..... my team lost 5-2.  
 a. although                      b. because                      c. and                      d. so
- 7) .....you got a phone?  
 a. can                      b. Have                      c. Do                      d. Are
- 8) It was OK on Saturday,.....I had lots of homework.  
 a. because                      b. although                      c. so                      d. when
- 9) His ship sank.....there was a terrible storm.  
 a. because                      b. but                      c. so                      d. and
- 10) I am very hungry. ....I don't want to eat another dead fish!  
 a. Because                      b. Although                      c. But                      d. So
- 11) My father .....us to school as the school bus didn't come.  
 a. drives                      b. drove                      c. drive                      d. driving
- 12) I went to Hurghada with my family a. ....  
 a. tomorrow                      b. next week                      c. last week                      d. week ago
- 13) A:.....sits next to you? B: Nader sits next to me.  
 a. Who                      b. Who is                      c. Who does                      d. Who has
- 14) A:.....often does he play tennis? B: He plays tennis twice a week.  
 a. What                      b. Which                      c. When                      d. How
- 15) A:.....you like jazz? B: No, I don't like jazz, but I like pop.  
 a. Are                      b. Do                      c. Did                      d. Have
- 16) A: When.....you play tennis? B: I play it on Fridays.  
 a. are                      b. did                      c. do                      d. were
- 17) When I was on holiday, I ..... tennis every day. خلي بالك من التراكبات.  
 a. play                      b. playing                      c. played                      d. plays



- 18) Did you..... to Cairo last week?  
a. travels                      **b. travel**                      c. travelled                      d. travelling
- 19) .....you at the museum last week? خلى بالك من التراكبات  
a. Are                      **b. were**                      c. Did                      d. do
- 20) I last played tennis two years .....  
a. last                      b. for                      **c. ago**                      d. yesterday
- 21) I watched a film.....It was interesting.  
a. next week                      b. tomorrow                      c. now                      **d. last week**
- 22) Which bridge is....., the 6th October bridge or the Qasr El Nil bridge? خلى بالك من التراكبات  
a. long                      **b. longer**                      c. longest                      d. longer than
- 24) The museum is usually.....on a Saturday than a Sunday.  
a. crowded                      b. most crowded                      **c. more crowded**                      d. as crowed
- 26) You probably know that whales are.....animals in the world.  
**a. the biggest**                      b. biggest                      c. the bigger                      d. bigger
- 27) Ice skating is.....skiing.  
a. safest                      b. safer                      c. the safest                      **d. safer than**
- 28) Tennis is less dangerous .....football.  
a. then                      **b. than**                      c. that                      d. this
- 29) Which one is.....with visitors? خلى بالك من التراكبات  
a. crowded than                      **b. more crowded**                      c. more crowded than                      d. crowded
- 31) The world's ..... suspension bridge opened in Cairo. خلى بالك من التراكبات  
**a. widest**                      b. wide                      c. wider                      d. the widest
- 32) Hassan is a .....football player than anyone else in the team.  
a. good                      b. best                      **c. better**                      d. the best
- 33) Mount Everest is higher..... Mount Kilimanjaro.  
**a. than**                      b. or                      c. from                      d. and
- 34) The Nile River is..... the Amazon.  
a. longer                      **b. longer than**                      c. longest                      d. long
- 35) Cairo is more..... than Aswan.  
a. bigger                      b. noisier                      **c. crowded**                      d. faster
- 36) Did you know that ..... fastest animal in the world is a bird?  
**a. the**                      b. the most                      c. the more                      d. the least
- 37) Some people think maths is the.....subject of all.  
a. difficult than                      b. difficult                      **c. most difficult**                      d. more difficult
- 38) I think maths is.....social studies.  
**a. easier than**                      b. the easiest                      c. easy                      d. easier
- 39) My sister is.....tallest person incur family.  
a. more                      b. the least                      c. the most                      **d. the**
- 40) In my opinion, my mum is.....cook in the world.  
a. good                      b. better                      c. best                      **d. the best**
- 41) The weather this summer is ..... than it was last summer.  
a. bad                      b. as bad                      c. worst                      **d. worse**
- 42) I think the blue dress is .....than the red dress  
a. more nicer                      b. nice                      c. nicest                      **d. nicer**
- 43) Adel is tall, but Rami is.....  
a. taller than                      b. tallest                      c. more tall                      **d. taller**
- 44) Egypt is.....than Germany.  
a. sunny                      b. sunniest                      **c. sunnier**                      d. more sunnier

- 45) Tomorrow, We.....try windsurfing in the morning.  
 a. going to      b. are going      c. going      d. are going to
- 46) The bird s sleep in caves to protect ..... from eagles. خلى بالك من التراكيب  
 a. itself      b. themselves      c. ourselves      d. yourselves
- 47) Sara has a jacket to keep ..... warm.  
 a. herself      b. myself      c. yourself      d. himself
- 48) On Saturdays, the market is.....than on Fridays.  
 a. quiet      b. quieter      c. the quietest      d. most quieter
- 49) Did you know that whales are the.....animals in the world?  
 a. noisy      b. noisiest      c. noisier      d. most noisiest
- 50) What are you going to.....tomorrow?  
 a. wear      b. wearing      c. wore      d. wears
- 51) .....Reem going to go trekking this afternoon?  
 a. Will      b. Does      c. Has      d. Is
- 52) I didn't buy this cake. I made it.....  
 a. himself      b. herself      c. yourself      d. myself
- 53) My sister and I like taking photos .....when we go out. خلى بالك من التراكيب  
 a. herself      b. themselves      c. ourselves      d. yourselves
- 54) What are you.....do next week?  
 a. going to      b. going      c. go      d. go to
- 55) Who .... cook your meal this evening?  
 a. going to      b. is he going      c. is going to      d. will go
- 56) Are you going.....your homework this evening before you eat?  
 a. to doing      b. doing      c. do      d. to do
- 57) You don't drive this car. It drives.....!  
 a. herself      b. itself      c. himself      d. yourself
- 58) I can't walk very well because I hurt.....while playing football.  
 a. yourselves      b. ourselves      c. yourself      d. myself
- 59) The children put on hats to protect.....from the sun.  
 a. themselves      b. yourselves      c. himself      d. herself
- 60) Would you like to make .....a cup of tea ?  
 a. yourself      b. himself      c. herself      d. itself
- 61) You .....play games in the road.  
 a. must      b. mustn't      c. should      d. wouldn't
- 62) When you cross a road, first you..... find a safe place to cross.  
 a. haven't      b. have      c. mustn't      d. must
- 63) When you cross a road, you .....look left and right.  
 a. must      b. have      c. shouldn't      d. mustn't
- 64) You..... run across the road. You must walk.  
 a. must      b. mustn't      c. do      d. don't
- 65) When you leave ice in the sun, it .....water.  
 a. became      b. becoming      c. become      d. becomes
- 66) There were trains in 1900. There.....any TVs.  
 a. wasn't      b. weren't      c. haven't      d. aren't
- 67) What.....the things in the photos made of ?  
 a. am      b. is      c. are      d. was
- 68) The sofa ..... made of leather.  
 a. are      b. were      c. is      d. am





69) The curtains are..... of wool.

- a. are made      b. is made      c. making      d. made

70) People.....drive a car in 2080.

- a. won't      b. wouldn't      c. don't      d. didn't

71) We will all.....a driverless car in 2080.

- a. has      b. having      c. have      d. had

72) In 2080, driverless car will be safer and there won't be..... accidents.

- a. a      b. an      c. some      d. any

73) In 2080, students will.....a book when a computer on the car drives them to school!

- a. read      b. reads      c. reading      d. be read

74) How does Dina think people will ..... their electricity ?

- a. got      b. get      c. gets      d. getting

75) Will there.....ordinary mobiles in the future ?

- a. is      b. are      c. be      d. were

76) Will she.....a garden on the roof? خلى بالك من التراكبات

- a. has      b. had      c. having      d. have

77) In 2080, you.....go to the beach for your holiday.

- a. won't      b. won't be      c. won't have      d. will have

78) I think we..... more robots in our schools.

- a. are having      b. will have      c. are going to have      d. have

79) What are your .....made of?

- a. book      b. shoes      c. wallet      d. bag

80) .....there any taps in ancient Egyptian houses?

- a. Are      b. Did      c. Were      d. Will

81) Mountain climbing is ..... sport of all.

- a. dangerous      b. more dangerous      c. most dangerous      d. the most dangerous

82) I'd prefer..... tennis. خلى بالك من التراكبات ('d prefer + to +infinitive)

- a. playing      b. play      c. plays      d. to play

83) I'd rather.....chess. خلى بالك من التراكبات ('d rather + infinitive)

- a. playing      b. play      c. plays      d. to play

84) When you .....away plastic, it stays in the environment for years.

- a. throw      b. throws      c. threw      d. throwing

85) ..... I see rubbish on the ground, I throw it in the bin.

- a. Because      b. If      c. Although      d. So

86) You..... take water when you go to the desert.

- a. have to      b. must      c. mustn't      d. shouldn't

87) You mustn't ..... too many sweets.

- a. eats      b. ate      c. eat      d. eating

88) You ..... study for the test.

- a. has to      b. must      c. mustn't      d. can't

89) If my sister watches a lot of TV, she ..... tired.

- a. feel      b. felt      c. feeling      d. feels

90) When you leave ice in the sun, it ..... water.

- a. became      b. becomes      c. becoming      d. become

91) If you ..... a jellyfish, it stings you.

- a. touched      b. touches      c. touch      d. touching

92) When I am hungry, I ..... something to eat.

- a. had      b. has      c. have      d. having



- 93) If a shark ..... a tooth, a new one grows.  
a. lost                      b. lose                      c. losing                      d. loses
- 94) When we hear something funny, we all .....  
a. laugh                      b. laughed                      c. laughs                      d. have laughed
- 95) Sara wants to be a marine biologist, ..... she?  
a is                      b. isn't                      c. doesn't                      d. does
- 96) Your grandmother doesn't like fish, ..... she?  
a is                      b. isn't                      c. doesn't                      d. does
- 97) It is cold in England in winter, ..... it?  
a. hasn't                      b. isn't                      c. doesn't                      d. aren't
- 98) You did your homework last night, ..... you?  
a. did                      b. didn't                      c. doesn't                      d. does
- 99) Nasser will write to me when he gets there, ..... he?  
a. won't                      b. didn't                      c. doesn't                      d. can't
- 100) There weren't many people at the match, were .....?  
a. their                      b. it                      c. there                      d. them
- 101) A lot of people prefer living in Cairo, .....?  
a. aren't they                      b. they don't                      c. didn't they                      d. don't they
- 102) Girls are quieter than boys, .....?  
a. aren't they                      b. isn't she                      c. didn't they                      d. don't they
- 103) Your grandfather ..... in a big city, did he?  
a lived                      b. doesn't live                      c. lives                      d. didn't live
- 104) She never speaks French, ..... she? خلى بالك من التراكبات  
a is                      b. isn't                      c. doesn't                      d. does
- 105) We won't go to university if we ..... pass our exams.  
a. doesn't                      b. won't                      c. don't                      d. shouldn't
- 106) Nabil has a car , ..... he? خلى بالك من التراكبات هنا فعل أساسى مضارع has  
a. hasn't                      b. doesn't                      c. isn't                      d. don't
- 107) I'm so proud to be Egyptian, .....? خلى بالك من التراكبات I'm → aren't I? لكن / I'm not → am I?  
a. I am                      b. I'm not                      c. am I not                      d. aren't I
- 108) Too many sweets, cakes and biscuits aren't healthy, .....?  
a. do they                      b. are they                      c. does they                      d. they are
- 109) ..... year, I spent my holiday in Paris.  
a. In                      b. Ago                      c. Last                      d. yesterday
- 110) Hisham ..... at school yesterday.  
a. hasn't                      b. didn't                      c. wasn't                      d. isn't
- 111) Alexandria is far from Cairo, but Sinai is .....  
a. far                      b. more far                      c. more further                      d. further
- 112) A lion is louder ..... stronger than a horse.  
a. and                      b. but                      c. because                      d. so
- 113) We ..... work hard to pass our exams.  
a. shouldn't                      b. mustn't                      c. won't                      d. must
- 114) The ..... place we went to was the Karnak Temple.  
a. more big                      b. most big                      c. biggest                      d. bigger
- 115) Where ..... your father going to go tomorrow evening?  
a. are                      b. is                      c. does                      d. are
- 116) There ..... any food left in the party yesterday.  
a. aren't                      b. wasn't                      c. weren't                      d. isn't



- 117) Heba hasn't got any brothers, .....? خلى بالك من التراكيب هنا فعل مساعد has  
 a. she has b. does she c. has she d. she does
- 118) If your sister.....hard, she will get low marks. خلى بالك من التراكيب  
 a. studies b. studied c. don't study d. doesn't study
- 119) You don't drive this car. It drives .....!  
 a. himself b. itself c. yourself d. myself
- 120) .....going to travel home buy bus after school?  
 a. You are b. Do you c. Are you d. You have

### 5) Read and correct the underlined words:

- 1) When did Dina's birthday? [.....]
- 2) When did Dina's family went to the restaurant? [.....]
- 3) Do you listen to music yesterday? [.....]
- 4) Do you taller than your brothers and sisters? [.....]
- 5) It is February last month. [.....]
- 6) What time were you arrive last week? [.....]
- 7) The ten o'clock bus left ten minutes past. [.....]
- 8) Have you got a new jacket ? B: No, I don't. [.....]
- 9) He doesn't play tennis yesterday. [.....]
- 10) Did you had a good weekend? [.....]
- 11) She went to school because she felt ill. [.....]
- 12) You can play a musical instrument? [.....]
- 13) He swam in the sea, but he didn't saw any dolphins. [.....]
- 14) Do you got a new school bag? [.....]
- 15) My cousins felt as happy after they moved to a new flat. [.....]
- 16) That mountain was more high than we thought. [.....]
- 17) Cheese is bad for you than fruit. [.....]
- 18) The hotel by the park is the modern hotel in the city. [.....]
- 19) An elephant is biggest than a camel. [.....]
- 20) The museum is usually crowded on a Saturday than a Sunday. [.....]
- 21) In my opinion, history is most interesting subject. [.....]
- 22) The market is more far from my house than the school. [.....]
- 23) Habiba is good than Sandy. [.....]
- 24) I don't like this hotel and it is not very modern. [.....]
- 25) My sister didn't like the book, and I loved it. [.....]
- 26) Motorbikes are most dangerous than bikes. [.....]
- 27) We all looked at themselves in the school photo. [.....]
- 28) I'm going try rock climbing next weekend! [.....]
- 29) Hoda going to phone her mum because she's late. [.....]
- 30) Hany isn't go to go diving tomorrow. [.....]
- 31) They sat by the fire to keep ourselves warm. [.....]
- 32) Mona drew himself in a picture. [.....]
- 33) We are going do our homework later. [.....]
- 34) Will there are electric cars in the future? [.....]
- 35) We will going to the moon. [.....]
- 36) Is her new socks made of wool? [.....]
- 37) My little brother enjoyed yourself at the family party. [.....]
- 38) My brother went to the dentist by itself. [.....]
- 39) There wouldn't be any ordinary cars in the future. [.....]

- 40) I think we **would** live on the moon; it is my dream. [.....]
- 41) Will there **being** ordinary mobiles in the future? [.....]
- 42) The lamp **made** of glass. [.....]
- 43) There **wasn't** any taps in ancient Egypt. [.....]
- 44) Modern technology will **helping** us a lot in the future. [.....]
- 45) There **aren't** any cars in ancient Egypt. [.....]
- 46) When it is very cold, water **turned** into ice. [.....]
- 47) **Where** I've got a test, I always study hard. [.....]
- 48) You mustn't **forgot** why you are doing the activity. [.....]
- 49) You **mustn't** listen to other students' ideas. [.....]
- 50) You shouldn't **made** all the decisions or rules yourself. [.....]
- 51) The octopus **swimming** away fast when it's in danger. [.....]
- 52) When I'm tired, I **am going** to bed. [.....]
- 53) Most animals run away quickly **what** they are in danger. [.....]
- 54) I always **laughed** when I watch that film. [.....]
- 55) Leila feels ill if she **travel** on a boat. [.....]
- 56) If water is 100°C, it **boiling**. [.....]
- 57) You **must** walk on the grass. [.....]
- 58) You shouldn't walk and **written** a text at the same time! [.....]
- 59) You **shouldn't** share your ideas with others. [.....]
- 60) We all looked at **themselves** in the school photo. [.....]
- 61) My little brother enjoyed **yourself** at the family party. [.....]
- 62) Hany isn't **go** to go diving tomorrow. [.....]
- 63) **You are** going to have a party this weekend? [.....]
- 64) You mustn't **are** angry with people you don't agree with. [.....]
- 65) A pilot is a person **when** flies a plane. [.....]
- 66) Mohamed Salah is a footballer **where** scores a lot of goals. [.....]
- 67) Mr Rashwan is the teacher **which** teaches us maths. [.....]
- 68) Hany is the boy **how** lives next door to me. [.....]
- 69) You want to be a nurse, **do** you? [.....]
- 70) It is hot today, **is** it? [.....]
- 71) You won't forget to phone me, **can** you? [.....]
- 72) There were a lot of people at the meeting, **aren't** there? [.....]
- 73) If we **took** the rubbish from all the oceans, they will be better for sea life. [.....]
- 74) If I work near a beach, I'll **swam** every day in the summer. [.....]
- 75) If you give me a lot of books, I **won't to be** able to carry them all. [.....]
- 76) If we water the tree every day, it will **grew** more fruit. [.....]
- 77) You went to the beach **next** week. [.....]
- 78) Salma and Sadeen washed the carpets **herself**. [.....]
- 79) What **does** Jamana going to do on her weekend? [.....]
- 80) You **must** play with a knife. [.....]
- 81) There **are** trains in 1900. There weren't any TVs. [.....]
- 82) I'll study maths if I **am going** to the university. [.....]
- 83) The wall **are** made of stone. [.....]
- 84) What will holidays **been** like in the future? [.....]
- 85) The journey will **took** only 12 hours. [.....]
- 86) My uncle is a **seller**, he works in a big ship. [.....]
- 87) A doctor is someone **which** looks after sick people. [.....]
- 88) Which animal have a **shall** or a tail. [.....]





## Model Answers

1) was	25) but	49) must	73) take
2) go	26) more dangerous	50) make	74) swim
3) Did	27) ourselves	51) swims	75) won't be
4) Are	28) going to try	52) go	76) grow
5) was	29) is going to	53) when / if	77) last
6) did	30) going	54) laugh	78) themselves
7) ago	31) themselves	55) travels	79) is
8) haven't	32) herself	56) boils	80) mustn't
9) didn't	33) going to	57) mustn't	81) were
10) have	34) be	58) write	82) go
11) didn't go	35) go	59) should	83) is
12) Can you	36) Are	60) ourselves	84) be
13) see	37) himself	61) himself	85) take
14) Have	38) himself	62) going	86) sailor
15) happy	39) won't	63) Are you	87) who
16) higher	40) will	64) be	88) shell
17) worse	41) be	65) who	
18) the most modern	42) is made	66) who	
19) bigger	43) weren't	67) who	
20) more crowded	44) help	68) who	
21) the most	45) weren't	69) don't you	
22) further	46) turns	70) isn't	
23) better	47) When / If	71) will	
24) because	48) forget	72) weren't	



## Paragraphs

### 1) My last weekend / A fantastic day (86 words)

My last weekend was great. In the morning, I had breakfast with my family. Then, we drank the tea in our house's garden. In the afternoon, I went to the funfair with my friends Ali and Ahmed. We were excited. Ahmed and Ali went on a ride. They rode the big wheel. I didn't ride it because I was frightened of it. I saw a show of the dolphin. After that, we drank apple juice. We went home back at 6 PM. We were very happy.

### 2) Nice places in Egypt / A trip in Egypt (90 words)

There are many famous places in Egypt. We are very proud of them. There are some of them in Giza. In Giza, there are the Pyramids and the Sphinx. The Great Pyramid of Giza is 146 m tall. It's taller than the Red Pyramid which is 105 m tall. The Red Pyramid is further away from the centre of Cairo. In Luxor, there are Luxor Temple and the Temple of Karnak. Last winter, I went to Luxor with my family. We visited many places there. We had a nice time.

### 3) Your future job / What do you want to be (78 words)

My uncle has got a very interesting job. He is an engineer. An engineer is a person who designs machines and engines. My uncle designs engines for planes. I like his job so much. I would like to be an engineer one day. I hope that I pass my exams so that I can go to university. I am going to work hard to achieve my dream. I want to get a good job and do many projects.

**4) How to keep and save animals (79 words)**

We have nature reserves to help our birds, plants and animals. Many animals live here so we must be careful about what we do. We mustn't make a lot of noise. Noise makes animals feel frightened. We mustn't leave the road through the reserve because there are animals and birds living in the plants next to the road. We mustn't give any food to the animals or birds. We must take all our rubbish with us when we leave.

**5) Life in the future / Your future house (83 words)**

I have many creative ideas for my future house. It will be made of plastic bricks, a lot of glass and metal. It will be a big house. There will be two bedrooms, a kitchen, a bathroom and a living room. It will be a round building, as a round shape means the building is very strong. It is also cheaper to make and easy to keep warm or cool. There will be a charger next to my house for my electric car.

**6) A famous place / The Grand Egyptian Museum (80 words)**

In 2019, the Grand Egyptian Museum welcomed its first visitors. It is further from the city centre than the old museum. But it is two km from the Pyramids at Giza. It has more space for valuable objects. More people can see these valuable things. The museum can preserve these objects. One of the most beautiful parts of the museum is the entrance. The biggest statue in the museum is the statue of Ramses II. It is 12 metres high.

**7) A famous place / The Tahya Masr Bridge (82 words)**

Tahya Masr Bridge is a suspension bridge. It is very wide. It is opened in Cairo in May 2019. It is 67.36 m wide. It is 540 m long. I like this bridge very much. It is a wonderful bridge. The bridge crosses the Nile's Warraq Island. They started building it in 2016 and they finished it in 2019. Many people enjoy walking across the bridge. It has glass floor, so you can see the river under your feet! It is great.

**8) A terrible day (91 words)**

Yesterday was Sunday. I had a terrible day. I missed the school bus because I was late. I took a taxi to school. I arrived at school very late. My teacher was very angry with me. He asked me for my homework, but I forgot my notebook. I felt really sad. I went back home at three o'clock. My little brother had a fever. We took him to the hospital and finally got better. When we went back home, it was night and couldn't do my homework. What a terrible day.

**9) A good day / My last week end (94 words)**

Last weekend, I went to the funfair. I went with my family. We went there by car. My father bought us tickets. There were a lot of interesting games. I rode on the big wheel. I felt afraid, but it was fun. My brother went on a ride. He was really happy. My little sister swam in a small plastic swimming pool. My father and mother went for a walk. We all had a wonderful time. We decided to go there again very soon. We went back home late at night. It was fun.

**10) Adventure sports / My favourite sport (82 words)**

I like adventure sports. There are lots of adventure sports like rock climbing, windsurfing and zip lining. I like mountain biking. I liked it many years ago when my father bought me my first bike. Today, I am going to go mountain biking with my best friend. So I get dressed and phone him. We go to a forest with mountains. After my friend arrives at my house, we make sure that all of the equipment is safe on the bike.

**Good luck**



المراجعة النهائية للصف الأول الإعدادي ترم ثانى 2022

ليلة الامتحان مراجعة على المنهج

تم الاعداد بواسطة **مستتر محمد فوزى**

## السؤال الثانى (محادثة)

محادثات كاملة

1-Mona: Do you like classical music, Dina? **WB**

Dina: (1).....

Mona: (2).....?

Dina: I last went to a concert last year. It was fantastic.

Mona: Have you got a ticket for the concert on Saturday?

Dina: (3).....

Mona: (4).....?

Dina: Yes, you can. Are you happy about that?

Mona: yes, I'm! It's fantastic.

Dina : ok. ....

2-Adam : What are you reading ?

Esam : (1) .....

Adam : What kind of story is it ?

Esam : (2).....

Adam : Oh! I know you like adventure stories. (3)..... ?

Esam : "Robinson Crusoe".

Adam : Who is Robinson Crusoe ?

Esam : (4)..... His ship sank and he swam to an island.

Adam : (5)..... with him on the island?

Esam : No, he was alone on the island.

3.Salwa : Hi, Doaa. How was your weekend?

Doaa : (1).....!

Salwa : (2).....?

.Doaa : I went to the funfair with my cousin. We had a great time.

Salwa : (3).....?

.Doaa : At about 8 am

Salwa : Fantastic! Was the weather OK?

.Doaa : Yes, (4).....

Salwa : So, what was the best thing about the trip?

.Doaa : (5).....

4-Ayman: Hello, Ashraf. Where did you go last holiday?

Ashraf : (1)..... . I learnt much information about it.

Ayman: (2)..... ?

Ashraf : the Cairo Tower is next to the Nile.

Ayman: (3)..... ?

Ashraf : I think it's about 187 metres tall.

Ayman: (4).....?

Ashraf : It's more than fifty nine years old

Ayman: (5)..... on the Cairo tower?

Ashraf : there are sixteen floors .There is a restaurant on the 14<sup>th</sup> floor.

5.Anas : Welcome to Egypt. Is this your first visit to Egypt?

Tourist : Thank you. Yes. And I'm very happy here.

Anas : (1).....?

Tourist: I visited the Pyramids and the Grand Egyptian museum

Anas : Wow! Fantastic. (2).....?

Tourist: I'll stay for two weeks.

Anas : (3)..... other cities?

Tourist: Yes, sure. I'm going to visit Luxor.

Anas : What places will you visit there?

Tourist : (4).....

Anas : Have a nice time in Egypt.

Tourist : (5).....

6.Omar : Do you like sports, Khaled?

Khaled : (1).....I like them so much.

Omar : Which sport do you prefer, a water sport or a mountain one?

Khaled : (2).....

Omar : What kind of water sports do you like?

Khaled : I like sailing. (3).....?

Omar : I prefer trekking

Khaled : (4).....?

Omar : Because I like the nature.

Khaled : (5)....., too

7-Hoda : Hello, Hana. Where are you going ?

Hana : Hi, Hoda. (1).....

Hoda :Why are you going there ?

Hana : (2)..... What about you ?

Hoda : I'm going to the club.

Hana (3)..... ?

Hoda : To play a football match

Hana : (4).....?

Hoda : Yes, I am in the school football team.

Hana : I wish you good luck.

Hoda : (5).....

8.Hala is asking Nora about her holiday.

Hala : Where did you go on holiday last year?

Nora : (1).....

Hala : (2).....?

Nora : I stayed in my uncle's flat.

Hala : How did you travel to Alexandria?

Nora : (3).....

Hala : (4).....?

Nora : Yes, I swam in the sea.

Hala : What did you eat there?

Nora : (5).....

9.Lamees : Hello, Nora. What a beautiful T-shirt!

Nora : Hi, Lamees. Thank you very much.

Lamees :Is it new?

Nora : (1).....

Lamees : (2).....?

Nora : I bought it yesterday.

Lamees : (3).....?

Nora : It is 500 pounds.

Lamees : Where did you buy it?

Nora : (4).....

Lamees : (5).....?

Nora : It is made of the best Egyptian cotton.

10.Randa asks Rasha about her plan for this evening.

Randa : Good afternoon, Rasha. How are you?

Rasha : Good afternoon, Randa. (1).....

Randa : Where are you going?

Rasha : (2).....

Randa : (3).....?

Rasha : To meet my brother. He's coming from Malaysia.

Randa : (4).....?

Rasha : His plane arrives at 8 o'clock.

Randa : I hope he arrives safely.

Rasha : (5).....

11.Omar: Can I ask you some questions ?

Ali : (1).....

Omar: (2).....?

Ali : The great pyramid is 146 metres high.

Omar: (3)..... ?

Ali : About 37,500,000 people live in Tokyo.

Omar: What is the longest river in the world ?

Ali : (4).....

Omar: Good ! I think you are very clever

Ali: (5).....

### معادئات كلمة او اكثر

1.Ahmed : Hi! Osama. Where did you go yesterday ?

Osama : I went to enjoy (1).....across Tahya Masr Bridge.

Ahmed : Oh really. (2)..... it take to finish it ?

Osama : It took 32 months to finish.

Ahmed : Do you know that it's the world's (3).....suspension Bridge ?

Osama : Yes, (4).....

Ahmed : What is the best (5).....to cross the bridge ?

Osama : At sunset!

Ahmed : What a beautiful view !

2.Ahmed : Could you tell me what your father's job is?

Rana : My father is a (1).....

Ahmed : (2).....he do?

Rana : He looks after people's teeth.

Ahmed : Does your mother (3).....?

Rana : Yes. She is an (4).....

Ahmed : An accountant! Why did she choose this job?

Rana : Because she likes working (5).....

Ahmed : Great! I like numbers, too.

3.Hana : Did you travel to any place ?

Sama :Yes, I travelled to China.

Hana : (1).....of houses are there ?

Sama :They are (2).....

Hana : Strange! You mean they are (3).....a circle.

Sama :Yes, because there is strong wind.

Hana : What are they (4).....?

Sama : Wood, but strong and cheap.

Hana : I hope I can (5).....one.

Sama : So, get an architect to do it for you

4-Omar : What shall we do on Saturday? **WB**

Hamdi : Why (1)..... go rock climbing?

Omar : I'm not sure. It's quite dangerous. I'd (2)..... do a different activity.

Hamdi : OK. How about (3).....basketball?

Omar : I don't know. I'm not very tall.

Hamdi : OK, not rock climbing or basketball... I know! Let's play tennis.

Omar : (4).....! I always enjoy playing tennis.

Hamdi : Where are going to meet ?

Omar : (5).....meet in front o the club.

Hamdi : Ok, I'll be there.

5.Soha : Welcome to Egypt, your second country.

Tourist : Thanks a lot!

Soha : (1)..... you from?

Tourist : I'm from Australia.

Soha : How long (2).....you stay here?

Tourist : I'll stay for a month.

Soha : (3)..... you visit?

Tourist : I'll visit Aswan and Luxor.

Soha : What do you (4).....Egypt?

Tourist : I think it's (5) a ..... country.

6.Ahmed : Hi, Ashraf, would you like to go out with me this weekend?

Ashraf : Sure. (1).....shall we do?

Ahmed : I don't know. Do you have any ideas?

Ashraf :How (2)..... to the cinema?

Ahmed :That sounds great. Which film shall we watch?

Ashraf : (3).....a comic film for Adel Emam.

Ahmed : No. I'd (4).....not.

Ashraf : Really! Let's watch another one.

Ahmed : How about watching an action film?

Ashraf : (5).....!

7.Kareem :The holiday will be in two weeks. Are you happy?

Hanan : Of course. I'm (1).....to travel.

Kareem : Where are you going to travel?

Hanan : (2).....going to travel to Paris.

Kareem :Wow! Are you going to travel (3).....?

Hanan : No, I'm going to travel with my uncle Sayed.

Kareem : (4).....you stay there?

Hanan : Two weeks.

Kareem : I hope you enjoy your time there.

Hanan : (5).....

8.Ahmed: Where did you spend your last weekend?

Said : I went to the (1).....

Ahmed : Really! Who did you go with?

Said :I (2).....with my cousins.

Ahmed : What did you do there?

Said :I (3).....the big wheel.

Ahmed : (4)..... enjoy there?

Said : Yes, I had a nice time.

Ahmed : Where are you (5).....spend the next weekend?

Said : We're going to visit the Grand Egyptian Museum

9.A : Is this your first visit to Cairo ?

B : (1)....., it is. Can you tell me where Qasr El-Nil Bridge is ?

A : It's (2).....the city centre.

B : Is it (3).....the River Nile ?

A : Yes, it is.

B : Is it only for cars and buses to go across it ?

A : No, people can (4).....across it, too.

B : (5).....do people enjoy there ?

A : People enjoy walking on its pavements.

B : -Thanks for your help.

10-Ayman : Hello, Baleegh.

Baleegh : Hello, Ayman.

Ayman : Did you go to Siwa ?

Baleegh : (1).....

Ayman : When did you go there ?

Baleegh : (2).....I was eight years old.

Ayman : What did you do there ?

Baleegh : I (3)..... the lake.

Ayman : Where did you (4).....there ?

Baleegh : I slept in a (5).....in the desert.

11-Maha : The mid-year holiday will start next week.

Amal : That's right. Where are you (1).....?

Maha : I'm going to sharm El-sheikh

Amal : (2)..... you going there ?

Maha : Because it's a wonderful place for a holiday.

Amal : (3)..... can you do there?

Maha : (3) I can (4).....scuba diving or windsurfing.

Amal : I wish you a happy mid-year holiday.

Maha : (5)..... very much.

12-Wafaa : I like your new shoes. What are they made of?

Heba : they are made (1).....

Wafaa : When did you (2).....them?

Heba :I bought them last week.

Wafaa : Who bought them for you?

Heba : (3).....

Wafaa : (4)..... ?

Heba : it was my birthday.

Wafaa : great. can you come with me to buy a pair for me ?

Heba : (5).....

13.Hamdy : Hi Samir. I know you were on holiday. where did you travel?

Samir : (1).....to South Africa with my father.

Hamdy : Wow! Whet did you do there?

Samir : We went (2).....in the mountains

Hamdy : How(3).....?

Samir : It was sunny.

Hamdy : Great Did you enjoy(4).....there?

Samir : Sure, We enjoyed ourselves there.

Hamdy : Did you (5).....there?

Samir : Yes. here are some of photos.

14.Samy : What ore you reading, Ramy?

Ramy: I'm reading a story

Samy: What's its (1).....?

Ramy: The Old Man and the Sea.

Samy: What does it tell us about?

Ramy It tells us about a good (2).....who caught o big fish

Samy Did any one(3).....?

Ramy No, he caught it alone.

Samy Did he sell it in the(4)..... ?

Ramy No, because sharks(5)..... and left it just a skeleton.

15.A : What's your job ?

B : I'm an (1).....

A : (2)..... an architect do ?

B : An architect designs new buildings.

A : What are (3).....at the moment ?

B : A project about houses in the future.

A : How about the (4).....?

B : The gardens will be on the roof.

A : (5).....?

B : Because there won't be much space.

16.Salem : What shall we do tomorrow ?

Ameer: Let's (1).....a sport.

Salem : Are you good at playing basketball ?

Ameer: Yes, (2).....Do you like playing it ?

Salem : (3).....I'm not tall.

Ameer: Don't worry. I'm not tall, either. But I practise it daily.

Salem : (4).....do you practise it ?

Ameer: At school and in the club.

Salem : (5).....do you practise it ?

Ameer: Every day.

### السؤال الثالث (قطعة الفهم)

1-The world widest suspension bridge (Tahya Masr Bridge) opened in Cairo in May 2019. It is 67.36 metres wide. More than 4,000 people helped to build it. They started building it in 2016 and they finally finished it in 32 months later. The bridge crosses the Niles Warraq Island. More than 100,000 people live on the island. Many people enjoy Walking across the bridge. It has a glass floor, so you can see the river under your feet! The best time to cross the bridge is at sunset.

**A) Answer the following questions:**

1. What is special about Tahya Masr Bridge ?

2. What does the bridge cross ?

3. When do you think the best time to cross the bridge is ?

**b. Choose the correct answer from a , b , c or d**

4. The underlined pronoun "it" refers to.....

a. Cairo                      b. Warraq Island                      c. Tahya Masr Bridge                      d. The Nile

5. The bridge has a.....floor.

a. metal                      b. glass                      c. paper                      d. wool

6. The underlined words "started" means.....

a. began                      b. stopped                      c. ended                      d. finished

2.Last weekend, I watched a TV programme about Robinson Crusoe Island. The author of Robinson Crusoe, Daniel Defoe, wrote about this island because a real sailor called Alexander Selkirk spent four years alone there. Defoe wrote Robinson Crusoe after hearing about this man. However, Crusoe's adventures Were different to Mr Selkirk's. Crusoe spent a lot longer on the island (28 years) and the weather was a lot hotter than on the real island. Today, about 800 people live on Robinson Crusoe's Island. Life is easier now, although people still have to look after themselves. the nearest island, Chile , is 24 hours away by boat. soon they are going to build a new school and a hospital on the island. Those are things that Crusoe did not have!

**a. Answer the following questions:**

1-Who was Alexander Selkirk?.....

2. How do we know that life on Robinson Crusoe Island is hard today ?

3. What the underlined words "Those" refer to ?.....

**b. Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d:**

4. The nearest land, Chile is 24.....away by boat.

a. days                      b. weeks                      c- months                      d.hours

5. They are going to.....a school and a hospital on the island.

a. hit down                      b. breakup                      c. damage                      d. build

6. The underlined words "spent" means.....

a. stayed                      b. went                      c travelled                      d. came back



3. One day, a lion put his foot on a mouse who climbed on the body of the lion. "Oh, please, sir, don't eat me!" shouted the little animal. "If you let me go, I will help you some time" The lion smiled, and let him go. Not long after that, some men Put a net in the forest and the lion ran into it and could not get out. He knew that if he stayed there until morning the men would find him and kill him. The mouse him shouting and ran to help him." Lie still a while and I will help you, he said then he began to cut the net with his small teeth and soon cut the net in pieces, you laughed at me once," he said, "as if you thought I was too little to help you. But I helped as I said." the lion thanked the mouse and they became friends.

**A) Answer the following questions:**

1. What is the main idea of the passage?.....
2. What does the underlined pronoun "it" refer to?.....
3. Why do you think the lion smiled?.....

**B) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d:**

4. Some.....tried to catch the lion.  
a) animals                      b) lions                      c) mice                      d) men
5. The mouse cut the net with his,.....  
a) feet                      b) teeth                      c) head                      d) legs
6. The lion.....the mouse for his great help.  
a) shouted at                      b) laughed at                      c) thanked                      d) ate

4. In ancient Egypt, there was a village called Deir el-Medina. The people from that village worked in the Valley of the Kings. **There** were 68 houses. The walls of the houses were made of bricks and the doors were made of wood. The people painted their houses white, with red doors. The houses had a kitchen and a living room, but there were not any bedrooms. People usually slept on the roof because it was very hot at night. There was usually an oven for bread in the kitchen, but there were not any taps. People got their water from the Nile Valley, about two kilometres away.

**a. Answer the following questions:**

1. Give a suitable title for this passage.  
.....
2. What do you think about life in that village ?  
.....
3. What does the underlined words "There" refer to ?.....
4. Choose the correct answer from a , b, c or d:  
4. Taps are used to.....  
a. get water                      b. bake bread                      c. sleep on                      d. buy bread
5. People in Deir el-Medina used to sleep....  
a. in tents                      b. on the roofs  
c. in the bedrooms                      d. in the kitchen
6. Houses are made of.....  
a. mud                      b. stones                      c. bricks                      d. wood

5. Basmala loves to swim. She loves sea animals. Her friends bought her tickets to the aquarium as a present on her birthday. She was so happy. She took her camera to the aquarium. She was ready to take a lot of pictures. She saw twenty-five different types of fish. She saw a whale. She saw a turtle. She saw an octopus and a stingray. She saw a jellyfish and a shark. Her favourite were the whales. She thinks **they** are cute and friendly. She bought a picture album at the gift shop. There were small whales on the picture album. What a good day!

**A) Answer the following questions:**

1. Why did Basmala's friends buy her tickets to the aquarium?  
.....
2. How many types of fish did she see at the aquarium?.....
3. Do you think Basmala likes whales? Why? Why not?  
.....

**B) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d:**

4. Basmala loves.....animals.  
a) forest                      b) desert                      c) sea                      d) wild
5. Basmala's favorite type of fish was the.....  
a) whale                      b) stingray                      c) octopus                      d) turtle
6. The underlined pronoun "they" refers to the.....  
a) turtles                      b) sharks                      c) whales                      d) octopuses

6. Salma will be 16 next week. She'll have a birthday party. She will invite all friends and relatives. It will be a big party. They will eat cakes, listen to music and play games. Her mother will make a big cake for her. She'll make sandwiches, too. Her father will buy a nice present for her. He says **it** will be a Surprise. The party will be at Salma's house. It's a big house. Salma will buy clothes for that. She will buy a new pair of shoes. It will be a **wonderful** party. Salma is very excited. She knows it will be fun. Her family is really happy.

**a. Answer the following questions:**

1. What does the underlined pronoun "it" refer to ?.....
2. What is the best title for the passage ?  
.....
3. Why do you think her father doesn't want to tell her about the present ?  
.....

**b. Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d :**

4. The word.....can give the same meaning as "wonderful".  
a. dangerous                      b. fantastic                      c. happy                      d. relaxing
5. Salma's house isn't.....  
a. big                      b. large                      c. high                      d. small
6. Salma will buy new.....for the party.  
a. clothes                      b. house                      c. bag                      d- car



## السؤال الرابع (اختر الاجابة الصحيحة)

### Vocabulary

- 1 Let's go on the big wheel at the .....this weekend! **WB**  
a) funfair                      b) aquarium                      c) museum                      d) stadium
- 2 I loved the fish, but I didn't see any whales at the..... **WB**  
a) planetarium                      b) funfair                      c) stadium                      d) aquarium
- 3 It was great at the..... My team won 2-0! **WB**  
a) planetarium                      b) bowling alley                      c) football stadium                      d) aquarium
- 4 We learnt a lot about the Earth and the moon at the..... **WB**  
a) planetarium                      b) bowling alley                      a) aquarium                      d) stadium
- 5 The balls are very heavy at the..... **WB**  
a) swimming pool                      b) bowling alley                      c) stadium                      d) funfair
- 6 It .....three hours to drive from our old house in Cairo. **SB**  
a) talked                      b) spent                      c) took                      d) had
- 7 I like....., but it is difficult to open them! **WB**  
a) coconuts                      b) beans                      c) apples                      d) carrots
- 8-My grandfather was a.....and visited countries all over the world. **WB**  
a) seller                      b) driver                      c) farmer                      d) sailor
- 9- Do you like working with other people, or do you prefer to work.....? **WB**  
a) lonely                      b) alone                      c) along                      d) alike
- 10- I didn't like this story. I thought the writing was..... **WB**  
a) frightened                      b) delicious                      c) terrible                      d) amazing
- 11- Do you think this glass bottle will.....in the water? **WB**  
a- thank                      b- sink                      c- think                      d- dive
- 12- last week, I saw a/an.....about dolphins in the aquarium. **WB**  
a) museum                      b) funfair                      c) stadium                      d) exhibition
13. To be..... means not with other people. **WB**  
a) crowded                      b) quiet                      c) orphan                      d) alone
14. Robinson Crusoe was a sailor on a ..... **WB**  
a) plane                      b) ship                      c) bus                      d) rocket
15. Crusoe ate a .....fish and it was not very nice. **WB**  
a) dead                      b) died                      c) dies                      d) death
16. It wasn't always very hot .....the island. **WB**  
a) at                      b) with                      c) for                      d) on
17. There was a/an..... but there were no caves on the island. **WB**  
a) TV                      b) tablet                      c) jungle                      d) internet
18. People first played.....music a long time ago. .  
a) traditional                      b) modern                      c) rock                      d) fast
19. Crusoe wrote a.....of what happened to him on the island. **SB**  
a. book                      b. dairy                      c. diary                      d. song
- 20-the ship sank because of a terrible.....  
a. windy                      b. storm                      c. island                      d. heat
- 21-The .....is a musical instrument.  
a. trumpet                      b. tablet                      c. laptop                      d. mobile phone
- 22-We enjoyed ourselves last holiday. it was..... **WB**  
a. ugly                      b. boring                      c. amazing                      d. terrible
- 23-.....than 37.500.000 people live in Paris. **SB**  
a. old                      b. about                      c. under                      d. more

- 24-We need to buy some more water. This bottle is ..... **WB**  
a. empty                      b. crowded                      c. tall                      d. old
- 25-Only people and bikes can go down that road because it is very..... **WB**  
a. long                      b. wide                      c. narrow                      d. low
- 26-We can't swim across the river here because it is very..... **WB**  
a. crowded                      b. wide                      c. narrow                      d. low
- 27-The teacher was angry because all the students were very..... **WB**  
a. deep                      b. empty                      c. quiet                      d. noisy
- 28-the channel.....goes under the sea between England and France. **WB**  
a. pyramid                      b. Tunnel                      c. Tower                      d. Bridge
- 29-The Tahya Masr.....goes over the Nile on Cairo. **WB**  
a. pyramid                      b. Tunnel                      c. Tower                      d. Bridge
- 30.The bridge is about 25.000 metres..... **WB**  
a. tall                      b. high                      c. deep                      d. long
31. What do you.....about going to the sports club tonight? **WB**  
a) agree                      b) opinion                      c) think                      d) disagree
32. The pyramid is just.....850 years old. **SB**  
a) about                      b) deep                      c) under                      d) more
33. The tunnel is 2.3 kilometres.....under the ground. **SB**  
a) long                      b) tall                      c) high                      d) old
34. How.....is the Cairo-Alexandria desert road? **SB**  
a) high                      b) long                      c) tall                      d) high
35. What do you think.....animals like horses and cats? **WB**  
a) about                      b) in                      c) from                      d) under
- 36 .....means measuring something from one side to the other. **SB**  
a) Wide                      b) Deep                      c) Safe                      d) Cheap
- 37 .....means measuring water from the top to the bottom. **SB**  
a) High                      b) Deep                      c) Wide                      d) Long
- 38-People.....rivers over bridges.  
a) walk                      b) go                      c) cross                      d) climb
- 39-I can't buy this car because It's very.....  
a) expensive                      b) cheap                      c) narrow                      d) dangerous
- 40- Many people enjoy the beautiful..... of the Nile.  
a. opinion                      b. view                      c. show                      d. cave
41. The.....is very slow. We'll be late.  
a) population                      b) pollution                      c) traffic
42. There is a science.....at school. I think Hany will win.  
a) column                      b) expression                      c) competition                      d) collection
- 43-the British museum had the biggest.....of egyptian objects outside Egypt  
a) statues                      b) teams                      c) competitions                      d) collections
- 44-How.....is the car park? It's two metres under the ground.  
a) deep                      b) long                      c) old                      d) wide
- 45- The narrow roads were crowded .....holiday traffic.  
a) of                      b) for                      c) at                      d) with
46. My grandfather made lots of great.....during his life.  
a) environments                      b) achievements                      c) advertisements                      d) measurements
47. We can't go.....today because there is no wind ! **WB**  
a. diving                      b. trekking                      c. biking                      d. windsurfing

a) do                      b) make                      c) have                      d) try

a) tap      b) tip      c) tape      d) tube

$\frac{1}{2}$       $\frac{1}{3}$       $\frac{1}{4}$       $\frac{1}{5}$

95. Expensive car seats are made of.....**WB**  
 a) leather b) wood c) metal d) plastic
96. The..... is on top of a house.**WB**  
 a) wall b) tap c) oven d) roof
97. You use..... to build a wall.**WB**  
 a) breaks b) bricks c) ovens d) taps
98. You use a/an.....to cook food or bread. **WB**  
 a) roof b) oven c) brick d) tap
99. We put..... panels on a roof. They produce electricity using the sun.**WB**  
 a) space b) robot c) drone d) solar
100. We can use the sun or the wind to produce.....**WB**  
 a) electricity b) wind c) sign d) rocket
- 101.....can do many things for us. Some of them can talk.**WB**  
 a) Rockets b) Robots c) Turbines d) Winds
- 101.....can fly, but it does not have a pilot. **WB**  
 a) space b) plane c) drone d) car
102. Wind.....use the wind to produce electricity. **WB**  
 a) turbines b) robots c) rockets d) panels
103. A/An.....car does not use petrol.**WB**  
 a) robot b) solar c) electricity d) electric
- 104.....is an area that you can move around in. **SB**  
 a) Star b) Solar c) Space d) Spice
105. To be.....means to be in a nice temperature that is hot but not too hot.**SB**  
 a) warm b) cool c) hot d) cold
106. A/An.....happens when the ground suddenly moves.**SB**  
 a) robot b) rocket c) train d) earthquake
107. It was hot outside, but it was nice and.....in my bedroom.**WB**  
 a) stormy b) hot c) cold d) cool
108. My mother wants to buy a new sofa, but I don't think we have.....for it in our living room.**WB**  
 a) peace b) spice c) space d) spies
109. My aunt made us some bread and when we ate it, it was still.....**WB**  
 a) warm b) cold c) rainy d) windy
110. Some houses fell to the ground after the.....**WB**  
 a) wind b) snow c) igloo d) earthquake
111. This is a.....shape. It is a triangle.**WB**  
 a) triangular b) triangle c) rectangle d) rectangular
112. I think we will live on the moon; it is my.....  
 a. land b. dream c. drone d. robot
- 113.....design new buildings. **SB**  
 a. Teachers b. Doctors c. Carpenters d. Architects
114. in some villages, there are .....houses were which built in the past  
 a)new b) fast c) modern d) traditional
- 115.....help us to produce electricity.  
 a. Robots b. Solar panels c. Swimming pools d. Cameras
116. Wood, iron and plastic are.....  
 a. colours b. materials c. subjects d. plants
- 117.people put.....across windows to keep the light out.  
 a. rugs b.curtains c.cushions d.sheets
118. What is the.....idea of the article you read ? **SB**  
 a. mean b. main c. mine d. man
- 119-can you write.....your notes here, please?  
 a-up b-down c-on d-with

- 120-A round house is also easier to.....warm or cool.  
 a) keep b) move c) build d) save
121. in 2080, people won't drive car. they will use a.....car.  
 a – driving b – driven c – driverless d – driver
122. A.....can sting you.**WB**  
 a) turtle b) shark c) stingray d)whale
123. A/An.....has eight legs. **WB**  
 a) snake b) octopus c) coral reef d) turtle
124. A.....has a hard shell to protect it.**WB**  
 a) coral b) whale c) shark d)turtle
- 125.A.....is poisonous.**WB**  
 a) whale b) snake c) shark d) stingray
- 126.To.....is to get rid of what you do not need.**SB**  
 a) hear about b) listen to c) turn to d) throw away
- 127.our.....is the place where we live.**SB**  
 a) plant b) air c) planet d) space
- 128.....is the thing we do not need, like old paper.**SB**  
 a) plant b) Rubbish c) Plastic d) Space
129. Don t throw away those glass bottles. We can.....them. **WB**  
 a) make b) recycle c) boil d) put
130. Trees are very good for our.....because they give us clean air. **WB**  
 a) environment b) house c) space d) street
131. Earth is one of eight.....that go around the sun. **WB**  
 a) planes b) plans c) plants d) planets
132. We don't need that dirty piece of paper. You can put it with the. **WB**  
 a) plant b) rubbish c) plastic d) space
133. The.....is the top part of the Earth, where we stand. **WB**  
 a) ground b) roof c) wall d) attic
- 134 Plants grow in the.....**WB**  
 a) hole b) dust c) air d) soil
135. A.....is an empty space in something. **WB**  
 a) whole b) hull c) hole d) hall
136. To.....is to put something over something else to protect or hide it. **WB**  
 a) build b) cover c) cycle d) recycle
- 137 A.....is a small, hard thing made by plants, which grows into new plants.  
 a) sand b) seed c) soil d) sail
138. A lot of.....catch fish from the Red Sea. It's their job. **WB**  
 a) women b) businessmen c) policemen d) fishermen
139. My grandmother is 65 and knows a lot! We all.....what she says. **WB**  
 a) respect b) hate c) cover d) water
140. Ahmed lost his phone, so his mother was..... when he didn't phone her. **WB**  
 a) happy b) worried c) glad d) scared
141. A jellyfish.....you when you touch it. It lives in the sea. **WB**  
 a) stings b) eats c) hides d) covers
142. Remember that we all have a.....in helping our environment. **SB**  
 a. role b. rule c. door d. head
143. A lot of.....catch fish from the Red Sea. **WB**  
 a. teachers b. fishermen c. farmers d. firefighters
144. My grandmother is 65 and knows a lot! We all.....what she says. **WB**  
 a. delete b. became c. respect d. expect
145. We wear.....to protect our hands. **SB**  
 a. helmets b. gloves c. trousers d. jackets

146. Judy felt very.....after she was ill, but she is better now. **WB**

- a) friendly      b) strong      c) weak      d) kind

147. In the museum, we saw a.....of a very old animal. Its bones were very big! **WB**

- a) sand      b) skeleton      c) soil      d) star

148. Some people like listening to music on their..... **SB**

- a. headphones      b. gloves      c. helmets      d. trousers

149. a.....is poisonous. It stings you when you touch it. **SB**

- a. sea turtle      b. whale      c. shark      d. jellyfish

150. The whales which are heavy sea animals hit with their big..... **SB**

- a. fins      b. wings      c. legs      d. tails

151. How do fish and sea animals.....themselves from danger? **SB**

- a. destroy      b. grow      c. protect      d. touch

152. The octopus swims very fast when it's in..... **SB**

- a. safe      b. danger      c. sleeping      d. rest

153. Every year, more than 100,000 sea animals and birds die..... plastic. **SB**

- a. at      b. out      c. in      d. from

154. Its important to be polite when you.....your opinion. **SB**

- a. make      b. take      c. give      d. ask

155. There were more than 160.000 of Egypt's most valuable.....display. **SB**

- a. pleasures      b. treasures      c. measures      d) pressures

156. The 6th October Bridge .....the two Nile banks. **SB**

- a- cuts      b. takes      c. links      d. opens

157. A businesswoman is a person who works in a/an..... **WB**

- a) workshop      b) hospital      c) school      d) office

158. An architect is a person who.....buildings. **WB**

- a) builds      b) designs      c) paints      d) sells

159. A pilot is a person who.....a plane. **WB**

- a) flies      b) rides      c) drives      d) carries

160. An.....works with money and numbers. **WB**

- a) architect      b) accountant      c) engineer      d) officer

161. A.....is a man who works in business. **WB**

- a) dentist      b) businessman      c) scientist      d) teacher

162. A.....looks after people's teeth. **WB**

- a) vet      b) teacher      c) dentist      d) scientist

163. A.....works in science. **WB**

- a) businessman      b) dentist      c) nurse      d) scientist

164. An.....designs machines and engines. **WB**

- a) teacher      b) accountant      c) engineer      d) office

165. I didn't like the book. I thought it was..... **WB**

- a) good      b) terrible      c) wonderful      d) fantastic

166. Mariam got the.....of her test. She did very well! **WB**

- a) book      b) cause      c) reason      d) result

167. I love learning about sea life. I want to be a marine..... **WB**

- a) architect      b) biologist      c) engineer      d) teacher

168. A/An.....(for example, the Atlantic) is bigger than a sea. **WB**

- a) ocean      b) sea      c) river      d) lake

169. The scientist did lots of tests in the..... **WB**

- a) office      b) playground      c) library      d) laboratory

170-.....is something that you wear such as rings and necklaces. **WB**

- a) Jewellery      b) Paper      c) Wood      d) Glass

171. A/An.....a fully grown person. **WB**

- a) child      b) adult      c) baby      d) toddler

172-.....is a room or small building where people make or repair things. **WB**

- a) laboratory      b) store      c) workshop      d) grocery

173-.....means an ability to do something well. **WB**

- a) skill      b) skull      c) skeleton      d) skip

174-.....is the art ideas, beliefs, etc. of a group of people. **WB**

- a) Reading      b) Science      c) Art      d) Culture

175-.....is something made from clay such as pots, dishes, etc. **WB**

- a) Jewellery      b) Pottery      c) Wood      d) Glass

176. You need a lot of.....to make a beautiful basket. **WB**

- a) skull      b) jewellery      c) pottery      d) skills

175. My cousin is a /an.....now. She was 18 last week! **WB**

- a) boy      b) child      c) adult      d) baby

176. A doctor can usually.....a lot of money. **WB**

- a) win      b) earn      c) give      d) see

177. Tourists learn a lot about ancient Egyptian.....when they visit Egypt. **WB**

- a) culture      b) book      c) science      d) maths

178. My father bought this.....for my mother when they got married. **WB**

- a) jewellery      b) pottery      c) wood      d) glass

179. I love the red, blue and green pottery in this workshop. It is very..... **WB**

- a) hopeful      b) terrible      c) helpful      d) colourful

180. The.....is the area that is outside a town or a city. **WB**

- a) street      b) city      c) countryside      d) town

181- A.....is a period of one hundred years.

- a) decade      b) month      c) week      d) century

182- Egypt is a big..... in the North of Africa.

- a. country      b. city      c. island      d. ocean

183- The .....of India is more than one billion

- a- pollution      b- population      c. weather      d. transport

184- The temple is full of..... that carry its roof. They are made of stone.

- a. walls      b. columns      c. trees      d. gardens

185- You can enjoy walking on the Tahya Masr Bridge.....sunset.

- a. in      b. on      c. of      d. at

186- We bought a new house with a big.....

- a) hole      b) entrance      c) cave      d) hill

187- the homework was very difficult, so I .....nervous.

- a. failed      b. fell      c. felt      d. filled

188. My father's friend bought a new house. He . to it two months ago.

- a) moved      b) rode      c) stayed      d) swam

189. Robinson Crusoe is a story .....Daniel Defoe.

- a) with      b) by      c) for      d) of

190- When the car stopped, I walked ..... the jungle for 3 hours.

- a. through      b. over      c. during      d. forward

191- there are a lot of clothes on.....in the shop by my house.

- a) display      b) opinion      c) design      d) style

192- We should look.....our environment.

- a) out      b) for      c) like      d) after

193- What's your.....of our new science teacher?

- a) agree      b) think      c) view      d) opinion

194- the British museum had the biggest.....of egyptian objects outside Egypt

- a) statues      b) teams      c) competitions      d) collections



# Grammar

1. How.....your weekend? **SB**  
a. did b. does c. was d. do
- 2-I last.....to the aquarium a year ago. **SB**  
a-go b-went c-going d.goes
- 3-When did we .....our last maths lesson? **SB**  
a. have b. had c. has d. are having
- 4-A:.....do you like fruit? B: I like fruit because it's good for me. **WB**  
a. Who b. What c. Why d. Where
- 5-The pizza was really good ..... it was expensive. **SB**  
a although b because c and d so
- 6-It was terrible ..... my team lost 5-2. **SB**  
a although b because c and d so
- 7.....you got a phone? **SB**  
a) can b) Have c) Do d) Are
8. It was OK on Saturday,.....I had lots of homework. **WB**  
a) because b) although c) so d)when
9. His ship sank there was a terrible storm. **WB**  
a) because b) but c) so d)and
10. I am very hungry, .....I don't want to eat another dead fish! **WB**  
a) Because b) Although c) But d) So
- 11- My father .....us to school as the school bus didn't come.  
a drives b drove c drive d driving
- 12.I went to Hurghada with my family a.....  
a) tomorrow b) next week c) last week d) week ago
13. A:.....sits next to you? B: Nader sits next to me.  
a) Who b) Who is c) Who does d) Who has
14. A:.....often does he play tennis? B: He plays tennis twice a week.  
a) What b) Which c)When d) How
15. A:.....you like jazz? B: No, I don't like jazz, but I like pop.  
a) Are b) Do c) Did d) Have
16. A: When.....you play tennis? B: I play it on Fridays.  
a) are b) did c)do d)were
- 17- When I was on holiday, I ..... tennis everyday.  
a- play b-playing c - played d- plays
18. Did you..... to Cairo last week ?  
a. travels b. travel c. travelled d. travelling
- 19.....you at the museum last week?  
a-Are b-were c-Did d-do
- 20- I last played tennis two years .....  
a- last b- for c- ago d- yesterday
- 21.I watched a film.....It was interesting. **SB**  
a. next week b. tomorrow c. now d.last week
- 22-which bridge is....., the 6<sup>th</sup> October bridge or the Qasr El Nil bridge? **WB**  
a- long b- longer c- longest d- longer than
23. Old cars are usually ..... than modern cars. **WB**  
a- noisier b- noisily c- noisiest d- noise

- 24- The museum is usually.....on a Saturday than a Sunday. **WB**  
a- crowded b- most crowded c- more crowded d- as crowd
- 25- On Saturdays, the market is.....than on Fridays. **SB**  
a quiet b quieter c the quietest d most quieter
- 26- you probably know that whales are.....animals in the world. **WB**  
a) the biggest b) biggest c) the bigger d) bigger
- 27-ice skating is.....skiing. **WB**  
a) safest b) safer c) the safest d) safer than
- 28-tennis is less dangerous .....football. **WB**  
a) then b) than c) that d) this
- 29-which one is.....with visitors? **WB**  
a- crowded than b- more crowded c- more crowded than d- crowded
- 30-Did you know that whales are the.....animals in the world? **WB**  
a- noisy b- noisiest c- noisier d- most noisiest
- 31- The world's ..... suspension bridge opened in Cairo. **SB**  
a. widest b.wide c. wider d. the widest
- 32- Hassan is a .....football player than anyone else in the team.  
a) good b) best c) better d) the best
33. Mount Everest is higher Mount Kilimanjaro. **SB**  
a) than b) or c) from d) and
34. The Nile River is.... the Amazon. **SB**  
a) longer b) longer than c) longest d) long
35. Cairo is .....more than Aswan. **SB**  
a) bigger b) noisier c) crowded d) faster
36. Did you know that.....fastest animal in the world is a bird?  
a) the b) the most c) the more d) the least
37. Some people think maths is the.....subject of all. **SB**  
a) difficult than b) difficult c) most difficult d)more difficult
- 38.I think maths is.....social studies. **SB**  
a) easier than b) the easiest c)easy d)easier
39. My sister is.....tallest person incur family. **SB**  
a) more b) the least c) the most d)the
- 40.In my opinion, my mum is.....cook in the world.  
a) good b) better c) best d) the best
- 41.The weather this summer is ..... than it was last summer.  
a. bad b. as bad c. worst d. worse
- 42.I think the blue dress is .....than the red dress  
a) more nicer b) nice c) nicest d) nicer
- 43-Adel is tall, but Rami is..... **WB**  
a- taller than b- tallest c- more tall d- taller
- 44- Egypt is.....than Germany. **SB**  
a) sunny b) sunniest c) sunnier d) more sunnier
- 45.Tomorrow, We.....try windsurfing in the morning. **SB**  
a-going to b- are going c-going d- are going to
- 46-The birds sleep in caves to protect ..... from eagles. **WB**  
a-itself b-themselves c-ourselves d-yourselves
- 47-Sara has a jacket to keep ..... warm. **WB**  
a) herself b) myself c) yourself d) himself



- 48-You don't drive this car. It drives .....! **WB**  
a-himself b-itself c-yourself d-myself
- 49 .....going to travel home buy bus after school? **WB**  
a- you are b- Do you c- Are you d- You have
- 50- What are you going to .....tomorrow? **WB**  
a) wear b) wearing c) wore d) wears
- 51 - .....Reem going to go trekking this afternoon? **SB**  
a. Will b. Does c. Has d. Is
- 52.I didn't buy this cake. I made it..... **WB**  
a-himself b-herself c-yourself d-myself
- 53.My sister and I like taking photos .....when we go out. **WB**  
a-herself b-themselves c-ourselves d-yourselves
- 54.What are you .....do next week? **WB**  
a-going to b-going c-go d-go to
55. Who .... cook your meal this evening? **WB**  
a) going to b) is he going c) is going to d) will go
56. Are you going .....your homework this evening before you eat? **WB**  
a) to doing b) doing c) do d) to do
57. You don't drive this car. It drives.....! **WB**  
a) herself b) itself c) himself d) yourself
- 58.I can't walk very well because I hurt.....while playing football. **WB**  
a) yourselves b) ourselves c) yourself d) myself
59. The children put on hats to protect.....from the sun. **WB**  
a) themselves b) yourselves c) himself d) herself
- 60.Would you like to make .....a cup of tea ? **SB**  
a. yourself b. himself c. herself d.itself
61. You .....play games in the road. **WB**  
a) must b) mustn't c) should d) wouldn't
62. When you cross a road, first you ..... find a safe place to cross. **WB**  
a) haven't b) have c) mustn't d) must
63. When you cross a road, you .....look left and right. **WB**  
a) must b) have c) shouldn't d) mustn't
64. You run across the road. You must walk. **WB**  
a) must b) mustn't c) do d) don't
65. When you leave ice in the sun, it .....water. **SB**  
a) became b) becoming c) become d) becomes
66. There were trains in 1900. There.....any TVs. **WB**  
a. wasn't b. weren't c. haven't d. aren't
67. What.....the things in the photos made of ? **SB**  
a. am b.is c.are d.was
68. The sofa ..... made of leather. **SB**  
a. are b.were c.is d.am
69. The curtains are..... of wool. **SB**  
a-are made b-is made c-making d-made
70. People.....drive a car in 2080. **SB**  
a) won't b) wouldn't c) don't d) didn't
71. We will all.....a driverless car in 2080. **SB**  
a) has b) havinq c) have d) had

72. In 2080, driverless car will be safer and there won't be..... accidents. **SB**  
a) a b)an c)some d)any
73. In 2080, students will.....a book when a computer on the car drives them to school! **SB**  
a) read b) reads c) reading d) be read
- 74- How does Dina think people will ..... their electricity ? **SB**  
a- got b- get c- gets d- getting
75. Will there.....ordinary mobiles in the future ? **SB**  
a. is b.are c. be d.were
- 76.Will she.....a garden on the roof ? **SB**  
a. has b. had c. having d. have
77. In 2080. you.....go to the beach for your holiday. **SB**  
a. won't b. won't be c. won't have d. will have
- 78.I think we..... more robots in our schools. **SB**  
a. are laving b. will have c. are going to have d. have
79. What are your .....made of ?  
a)book b) shoes c) wallet d) bag
80. ....there any taps in ancient Egyptian houses?  
a) Are b) Did c) Were d) Will
81. Mountain climbing is.....sport of all. **SB**  
a. dangerous b. more dangerous  
c. most dangerous d. the most dangerous
82. I'd prefer.....tennis. **SB**  
a.playing b.play c.plays d. to play
83. I'd rather.....chess. **SB**  
a.playing b.play c.plays d.to play
84. When you .....away plastic, it stays in the environment for years. **SB**  
a) throw b) throws c) threw d) throwing
- 85- ..... I see rubbish on the ground, I throw it in the bin. **SB**  
a) Because b) If c) Although d) So
86. You..... take water when you go to the desert. **SB**  
a. have to b. must c. mustn't d. shouldn't
87. You mustn't .....too many sweets. **SB**  
a) eats b) ate c) eat d) eating
88. You .....study for the test. **SB**  
a) has to b) must c) mustn't d) can't
89. If my sister watches a lot of TV, she.... tired. **WB**  
a. feel b.felt c.feeling d. feels
90. When you leave ice in the sun, it....water.  
a. became b. becomes c. becoming d. become
91. If you.....a jellyfish, it stings you. **SB**  
a. touched b. touches c. touch d.touching
92. When I am hungry, I.....something to eat. **SB**  
a. had b. has c. have d. having
93. If a shark.....a tooth, a new one grows. **SB**  
a- lost b. lose c. losing d. loses
- .94.When we hear something funny, we all..... **WB**  
a. laugh b. laughed c. laughs d. have laughed

95. Sara wants to be a marine biologist, ..... she? **WB**  
 a is b isn't c doesn't d does
96. Your grandmother doesn't like fish, ..... she? **WB**  
 a is b isn't c doesn't d does
97. It is cold in England in winter, .....it? **WB**  
 a- hasn't b isn't c doesn't s-aren't
98. You did your homework last night, .....you? **WB**  
 a did b didn't c doesn't d does
99. Nasser will write to me when he gets there, ..... he? **WB**  
 a won't b didn't c doesn't d can't
100. There weren't many people at the match, were .....? **WB**  
 a they b it c there d them
101. A lot of people prefer living in Cairo, .....? **WB**  
 a- aren't they b- they don't c-didn't they d- don't they
102. Girls are quieter than boys, .....? **WB**  
 a-aren't they b- isn't she c-didn't they d- don't they
103. Your grandfather ..... in a big city, did he? **WB**  
 a lived b doesn't live c lives d didn't live
104. She never speaks French, ..... she? **WB**  
 a is b isn't c doesn't d does
- 105-we won't go to university if we.....pass our exams. **WB**  
 a-doesn't b-won't c-don't d-shouldn't
- 106-Nabil has a car , .....he?  
 a- hasn't b- doesn't c- isn't d- don't
- 107-I'm so proud to be egyptian, .....?  
 a- I am b-I'm not c- am I not d- aren't I
- 108- Too many sweets, cakes and biscuits aren't healthy, .....?  
 a- do they b- are they c- does they d- they are
- 109.....year, I spent my holiday in Paris.  
 a) In b) Ago c) Last d)yesterday
- 110- Hisham .....at school yesterday.  
 a-hasn't b-didn't c-wasn't d-isn't
111. Alexandria is far from Cairo, but Sinai is.....  
 a) far b) more far c) more further d) further
- 112.A lion is louder.....stronger than a horse.  
 a. and b. but c. because d.so
- 113.We.....work hard to pass our exams.  
 a. shouldn't b. mustn't c.won't d.must
- 114.the.....place we went to was the Karnak Temple.  
 a. more big b. most big c. biggest d. bigger
- 115.Where .....your father going to go tomorrow evening?  
 a. are b.do c.does d. are
- 116.There.....any food left in the party yesterday.  
 a. aren't b.wasn't c.weren't d.isn't
- 117.Heba hasn't got any brothers, .....?  
 a. she has b.does she c.has she d.she does
- 118.If your sister.....hard, she will get low marks.  
 a-studies b-studied c-don't study d-doesn't study

## السؤال الخامس (تصحيح الخطأ)

- 1- When did Dina's birthday? **SB** ( ..... )
2. When did Dina's family went to the restaurant? **SB** ( ..... )
3. Do you listen to music yesterday? **SB** ( ..... )
- 4- Do you taller than your brothers and sisters?. **SB** ( ..... )
- 5-It is February last month. **WB** ( ..... )
- 6-What time were you arrive last week? **WB** ( ..... )
- 7-The ten o'clock bus left ten minutes past. **WB** ( ..... )
- 8-Have you got a new jacket ? B: No, I don't. **SB** ( ..... )
- 9-he doesn't play tennis yesterday. ( ..... )
- 10-Did you had a good weekend? ( ..... )
- 11.She went to school because she felt ill. **SB** ( ..... )
- 12>You can play a musical instrument? **SB** ( ..... )
- 13.He swam in the sea, but he didn't saw any dolphins ( ..... )
- 14.Do you got a new school bag? **SB** ( ..... )
- 15- My cousins felt as happy after they moved to a new flat. **SB** ( ..... )
- 16- That mountain was more high than we thought. **SB** ( ..... )
- 17- Cheese is bad for you than fruit. **SB** ( ..... )
- 18.The hotel by the park is the modern hotel in the city ( ..... )
- 19.An elephant is biggest than a camel. **SB** ( ..... )
- 20.That mountain was more high than we thought. **SB** ( ..... )
- 21.The museum is usually crowded on a Saturday than a Sunday. **SB** ( ..... )
- 22.In my opinion, history is most interesting subject ( ..... )
- 23.The market is more far from my house than the school. **SB** ( ..... )
- 24.Habiba is good than Sandy. ( ..... )
25. I don't like this hotel and it is not very modern. **WB** ( ..... )
- 26.my sister didn't like the book, and I loved it. **WB** ( ..... )
- 27.motorbikes are most dangerous than bikes. **WB** ( ..... )
- 28- We all looked at themselves in the school photo. **SB** ( ..... )
- 29- I'm going try rock climbing next weekend! ( ..... )
- 30.Hoda going to phone her mum because she's late ( ..... )
- 31.Hany isn't go to go diving tomorrow. ( ..... )
- 32.They sat by the fire to keep ourselves warm. **SB** ( ..... )
- 33.Mona drew himself in a picture. **SB** ( ..... )
- 34.We are going do our homework later. ( ..... )
35. Will there are electric cars in the future? **SB** ( ..... )
36. We will going to the moon. **SB** ( ..... )
- 37- Is her new socks made of wool? ( ..... )
- 38.you are going to have a party this weekend? ( ..... )
- 39-My little brother enjoyed yourself at the family party. **SB** ( ..... )
- 40.My brother went to the dentist by itself **SB** ( ..... )
41. There wouldn't be any ordinary cars in the future. **SB** ( ..... )
42. I think we would live on the moon; it is my dream. **SB** ( ..... )
43. Will there being ordinary mobiles in the future? **SB** ( ..... )

- 44- the lamp made of glass (.....)
- 45- There wasn't any taps in ancient Egypt. **SB** (.....)
46. modern technology will helping us a lot in the future. (.....)
47. There aren't any cars in ancient Egypt. **SB** (.....)
48. When it is very cold, water turned into ice. **SB** (.....)
49. Where I've got a test, I always study hard. **WB** (.....)
50. You mustn't forgot why you are doing the activity. (.....)
51. You mustn't listen to other students' ideas. **SB** (.....)
52. You shouldn't made all the decisions or rules yourself. (.....)
53. The octopus swimming away fast when it's in danger. (.....)
54. When I'm tired, I am going to bed. **WB** (.....)
55. Most animals run away quickly what they are in danger. **WB** (.....)
56. I always laughed when I watch that film. **WB** (.....)
57. Leila feels ill if she travel on a boat. **WB** (.....)
58. If water is 100°C, it boiling. **WB** (.....)
59. You must walk on the grass. **SB** (.....)
60. You shouldn't walk and written a text at the same time! (.....)
61. You shouldn't share your ideas with others. **SB** (.....)
- 62- We all looked at themselves in the school photo. (.....)
- 63- My little brother enjoyed yourself at the family party (.....)
64. Hoda going to phone her mum because she's late (.....)
65. Hany isn't go to go diving tomorrow. (.....)
66. you are going to have a party this weekend? (.....)
- 67- I'm going try rock climbing next weekend! (.....)
68. You mustn't are angry with people you don't agree with. **SB** (.....)
69. A pilot is a person when flies a plane. (.....)
70. Mohamed Salah is a footballer where scores a lot of goals. (.....)
71. Mr Al-Gamal is the teacher which teaches us maths. (.....)
72. Hany is the boy how lives next door to me. (.....)
73. You want to be a nurse, do you? (.....)
74. It is hot today, is it? (.....)
75. You won't forget to phone me, can you? (.....)
76. There were a lot of people at the meeting, aren't there? (.....)
77. If we took the rubbish from all the oceans, they will be better for sea life. (.....)
78. If I work near a beach, I'll swam every day in the summer. (.....)
79. If you give me a lot of books, I won't to be able to carry them all. (.....)
80. If we water the tree every day, it will grew more fruit. (.....)
81. You went to the beach next week. **WB** (.....)
82. The wall are made of stone. **SB** (.....)
83. What will holidays been like in the future ? **WB** (.....)
84. The journey will took only 12 hours. **SB** (.....)
85. Hana and Asmaa washed the carpets herself (.....)
86. What does Janna going to do on her weekend? (.....)
87. You must play with a knife. (.....)
88. There are trains in 1900. There weren't any TVs (.....)
89. I'll study maths if I am going to the university (.....)

## السؤال السادس (البراجراف)

### My last weekend

Last weekend, I went to the funfair. I went with my family. We went there by car. My father bought us tickets. There were a lot of interesting games. I rode on the big wheel. I felt afraid, but it was fun. My brother went on a ride. He was really happy. My little sister swam in a small plastic swimming pool. My father and mother went for a walk. We all had a wonderful time. We decided to go there again very soon. We went back home late at night. It was fun.

### A terrible day

Yesterday was Sunday. I had a terrible day. I got up at seven thirty in the morning. I got dressed and packed my school bag. I missed the school bus because I was late. I took a taxi to school. I arrived at school very late. My teacher was very angry with me. He asked me for my homework, but I forgot my notebook. I felt really sad. I went back home at three o'clock. My little brother fever. We took him to the hospital • and finally got better. I was worried about him. When we went back home, it was night and couldn't do my homework. What a terrible day!

### (The Grand Egyptian Museum (An important building in Egypt

The Grand Egyptian Museum (GEM) is a great museum It welcomed its first visitors .in 2019. It is only two kilometres from the Pyramids at Giza. It has a lot of space for valuable objects, more people can see them end It is able to Look after the objects really well. One of the most beautiful ports of the museum is the entrance, with its big plants and statues. The biggest statue there is that of Ramses II, which Is 12-metres high. I recommend visiting it.

### A story you liked

Last week, I read a story called Robinson Crusoe. It was written by Denial Defoe. It was an adventure story. Crusoe was a sailor. His ship sank because there was a terrible storm. Crusoe swam to the nearest island. He found himself alone on the island. He had to eat a dead fish. He looked for a warm place to sleep in. In the end, he found a cave. Crusoe found a coconut on the beach. It was delicious. It was a very interesting story. I enjoyed reading it very much.

### **an adventure sport**

I like adventure sports. There are lots of adventure sports like rock climbing, windsurfing and zip lining. I like mountain biking. I liked it many years ago when my father bought me my first bike. Today, I am going to go mountain biking with my friend. So, I get dressed and phone my best friend. He is the person who I go mountain biking with. We go to a place that is a forest with mountains. After my friend arrives at my house we make sure that all of the equipment is safe on the bike. With water bottles filled and bikes ready to go, we are off. It makes us feel happy

### **Homes in ancient Egypt**

The ancient Egyptians lived thousands of years ago. They were clever and invented a lot of things. Their homes were really traditional. The walls of the houses were made of bricks. They were very strong. The doors were made of wood. There weren't any bedrooms. They slept on the roof of their houses because the weather was very hot at night. There was a kitchen in each home. They used to make delicious food. They ate broad beans for breakfast. They painted their homes in white and the doors in red. They were really great.

### **My plan for tomorrow**

We should all plan for our future. This is my plan for tomorrow. Tomorrow will be a busy day with lots of things to do. Firstly, I'm going to get up at six as usual. Then, I'm going to have my breakfast before I go to school. I am going to meet my friends before lessons start. I usually go home at one o'clock. When I get home, my father is going to take us to Sinai. I'm going to go diving there. My sister would like to try kayaking. My brother is going to go rock climbing. I hope it will be a wonderful trip.

### **"Sea life"**

There are many marine animals in the sea. Some of them have a shell and others have a tail. They can be dangerous to protect themselves. The shark is one of the most dangerous sea animals in the ocean. If it loses a tooth, a new one grows. A sea turtle has a hard shell to protect it. The jellyfish is poisonous. It stings you when you touch it. The octopus has got eight legs to help it. It can swim very fast

### **The environment**

It's important to live a healthy life. The environment is the place where we all live. We must keep it clean to be healthy. When plastic stays in the environment, there is a big problem. Some of the plastic is about 100 years old! Every year, many sea animals die from plastic. We must try to use other materials like paper and glass. We must use our shopping bags more than once. We mustn't throw them away. We mustn't stop trying to help our planet. We must keep our planet clean. We must save it!

### **"My dream job"**

My name's Tarek. I'm twelve years old. When I grow up, in a big school I'd like to be a teacher like my father. He works person who teaches students in Benha. A teacher is a Although teaching is tiring, it's very interesting. It helps our country to be great. A teacher helps students to achieve their dreams and get the job they dream of. I like it because I want to help students to learn new things. It is an interesting job.

### **How to make something from recycled plastic**

Materials have many different uses. Recycling materials is very important for us. We must find a new use for old plastic. We can make pots to feed birds from old bottles. We can make kitchen containers. We can make plastic pencil cases, too. There are many good ideas for recycling plastic. We mustn't throw it away. A lot of animals and birds die from poisonous plastic in the sea and on land. We mustn't stop trying to use old materials because this is very useful for us.

### **The Tahya Masr Bridge**

Egypt is a great country. It has lots of great achievements. We should be proud of that. One of the newest and greatest achievements is the Tahya Masr Bridge. It's the world's widest suspension bridge. It's a great project. More than 4,000 people helped to build it. They started building it in 2014. It opened in May 2019. It is 67.36 metres wide. It is 540 metres long. It crosses the Nile's Warraq Island. Many people enjoy walking across the glass floor of the bridge. The Tahya Misr Bridge is the greatest project in Egypt.